

NEW YORK STATE ASSEMBLY  
ASSEMBLY STANDING COMMITTEE ON ENVIRONMENTAL CONSERVATION  
AND HEALTH

PUBLIC HEARING  
HEALTH IMPACTS OF HYDRAULIC FRACTURING TECHNIQUES

Hamilton Hearing Room B  
2<sup>nd</sup> Floor, Legislative Office Building  
Albany, New York  
Thursday, May 26, 2011  
9:30 a.m. to 4:06 p.m.

Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

COMMITTEE MEMBERS:

ASSEMBLY MEMBER ROBERT K. SWEENEY, Chair, Committee on  
Environmental Conservation

ASSEMBLY MEMBER RICHARD N. GOTTFRIED, Chair, Committee on  
Health

ASSEMBLY MEMBER MICHELLE SCHIMEL

ASSEMBLY MEMBER STEVE ENGLEBRIGHT

ASSEMBLY MEMBER THOMAS J. ABINANTI

## INDEX

	Page
WITNESSES:	
DR. SANDRA STEINGRABER DISTINGUISHED SCHOLAR IN RESIDENCE ITHACA COLLEGE	6
DR. ADAM LAW ENDOCRINOLOGIST, PHYSICIANS, SCIENTISTS AND ENGINEERS OF HEALTHY ENERGY	46
DR. KEVIN CHATHAM-STEPHENS PEDIATRIC ENVIORNMENTAL HEALTH FELLOW MOUNT SINAI SCHOOL OF MEDICINE	74
DR. UNI BLAKE ENVIRONMENTAL TOXICOLOGIST INDEPENDENT OIL AND GAS ASSOCIATION OF NEW YORK	89
DR. SCOTT CLINE GEOLOGIST AND PETROLEUM ENGINEER INDEPENDENT OIL AND GAS ASSOCIATION OF NEW YORK	102
DR. LARYSA DYRSZKA PEDITRICIAN (RETIRED)	191
DR. RONALD BISHOP CHEMISTRY & BIOCHEMISTRY DEPARTMENT SUNY COLLEGE AT ONEONTA	209
DR. DONALD SIEGEL LAURA AND DOUGLAS MEREDITH PROFESSOR DEPARTMENT OF EARTH SCIENCES, SYRACUSE UNIVERSITY	250
DR. ERIC LONDON PSYCHIATRIST	296
DR. AMY FREETH ENDOCRINOLOGIST	309

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 (The public hearing commenced at 9:40  
3 a.m.)

4 ASSEMBLY MEMBER ROBERT K. SWEENEY,  
5 CHAIR, COMMITTEE ON ENVIORNMENTAL  
6 CONSERVATIONMALE VOICE: --is held concerning  
7 natural gas drilling, but be have assembled a  
8 panel of experts, health experts, in order to  
9 learn more about the potential health impacts of  
10 hydrofracking. As the CED works on the draft  
11 supplemental generic environmental statement and  
12 the New York grapples with the issue, it seems  
13 prudent to obtain additional information.

14 We're also interested in obtaining more  
15 information, in part, because we have heard a  
16 number of anecdotal reports from individuals  
17 living near oil and gas wells who are suffering  
18 adverse health effects. Many of those reports  
19 have been accompanied by what we consider rather  
20 convincing evidence and some of those people  
21 actually may be here today and have provided  
22 written testimony that will be entered into the  
23 record and we thank them for that. I would like  
24 to remind those who are testifying to supply us

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 and many of you already have with your written  
3 testimony that becomes a part of the official  
4 record. Anyone else who is interested  
5 subsequently in submitting written testimony to  
6 be part of the record may do so for a week from  
7 today.

8 I would strongly urge those who are  
9 testifying to not read us your testimony, we can  
10 do that ourselves. It is part of the official  
11 record. I would strongly urge you to try to  
12 summarize your testimony and then that leaves us  
13 a little more time for some questions, which we  
14 like to engage in.

15 I am pleased, today, to be joined--to be  
16 joined by Assemblyman Dick Gottfried, the  
17 chairman of the Assembly Health Committee. This  
18 is a joint assembly hearing of the Environmental  
19 Conservation and Health Committees. We've also  
20 been joined by Assemblyman Steve Englebright, and  
21 Assemblywoman Michelle Schimel, both from Long  
22 Island, both long-time interest in environmental  
23 issues and health issues.

24 Dick, anything you want to add? Mr.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 Gottfried?

3 ASSEMBLY MEMBER RICHARD N. GOTTFRIED,  
4 CHAIR, COMMITTEE ON HEALTH: Well, I don't have a  
5 lot to add. There is actually a very long  
6 history of the health and Environmental  
7 Conservation Committees holding joint hearings on  
8 environmental issues that have significant health  
9 aspects to them, and vice versa, and this is  
10 clearly a pretty central and important  
11 environmental and health issue of New York, for  
12 the whole State, not only for the areas of the  
13 State where the hydrofracking drilling may take  
14 place, but because of the implications for the  
15 water supply, it potentially has enormous impact  
16 on large parts of the rest of the state as well.  
17 And so, this is an important topic, and I'm  
18 delighted to be here with Bob Sweeney on further  
19 exploring this.

20 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you. And we'll get  
21 started. The first person testifying is Dr.  
22 Sandra Steingraber, distinguished scholar in  
23 residence at Ithaca College.

24 DR. SANDRA STEINGRABER: Brought with me

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 a few audiovisual aids. Good morning. Chairman  
3 Sweeney, Chairman Gottfried, and Members of the  
4 Committee. Thank you for convening this hearing  
5 that is a topic of such concern to all of us in  
6 New York. Hydraulic fracturing relies on  
7 pressure, water, and high volumes of inherently  
8 toxic chemicals to shatter the bedrock beneath  
9 our feet and beneath our drinking water aquifers.  
10 And once shattered, the bedrock releases more  
11 than just bubbles of gas, the rock, itself,  
12 releases inherently toxic materials that have  
13 been bound together with the shale for millions  
14 of years. And as we in New York consider whether  
15 to permit or prohibit this form of energy  
16 extraction, I think it's essential to consider  
17 the consequences to public health. Once shale is  
18 shattered, it cannot be unshattered. Once ground  
19 water is poisoned, it can't be unpolluted. Some  
20 of the chemicals used in hydrofracking or  
21 liberated by it are carcinogens. Some of them  
22 are neurological poisons, with suspected links to  
23 learning deficits in children. Some are asthma  
24 triggers. And the radioactive chemicals actually

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 bio-accumulate in milk, which is an issue for us  
3 here in the dairy state. Others are reproductive  
4 toxicants that can contribute to pregnancy loss.  
5 And, of course, cancer, miscarriage, learning  
6 disabilities, and asthma, are not only  
7 devastating disorders, they're expensive  
8 disorders. They add rocks to the pockets of our  
9 health care system and they cripple productivity.

10 A recent analysis just published in  
11 health affairs estimates we spend 76-billion a  
12 year just on health care for children due to  
13 their exposure to toxic chemicals and air  
14 pollutants. So it's right that we should ask if  
15 hydraulic fracturing brings with it involuntary  
16 environmental exposures, what we call toxic  
17 trespass that might increase our disease burden  
18 here in New York. So I applaud you for  
19 initiating this conversation. It feels to me  
20 that this is a historic moment.

21 My name is Sandra Steingraber. I'm the  
22 distinguished scholar in residence at Ithaca  
23 College. My Ph.D. is in Biology from the  
24 University of Michigan.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 Now early on in my career as a biologist  
3 I had a profound personal experience that lead me  
4 to the work I do now, which is focused on an  
5 understanding of how the accumulative impacts of  
6 multiple environmental exposures to toxic  
7 chemicals create risks for human health.

8 At the age of 20 I was diagnosed with  
9 bladder cancer, which turns out to be a  
10 quintessential environmental cancer with well-  
11 established links to chemical exposures. And  
12 questions about my possible environmental  
13 exposures were actually posed to me by my own  
14 diagnosing physician while I was lying in a  
15 hospital bed exhaling anesthesia, and these  
16 questions led me, years later, to return to my  
17 hometown in Illinois and investigate the alleged  
18 cancer cluster there.

19 Among other things I discovered that my  
20 hometown drinking water wells contained dry  
21 cleaning fluid. And that was a surprise, because  
22 the underlying geology of the area should not  
23 have allowed toxic contamination to happen. But  
24 there it was and with that discovery I came to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 appreciate how little we really know about the  
3 unmapped subterranean landscape beneath our feet,  
4 which has intimate unseen connections to the  
5 world aboveground. It turns out it's not just an  
6 inert lump of rock down there.

7 My investigations into the environmental  
8 links of cancer became a topic of my book, Living  
9 Downstream, which was released last year as a  
10 documentary film. I've published two books on  
11 pediatric environmental health and most recent of  
12 which is, Raising Elijah, Protecting Children in  
13 the Age of Environmental Crisis. The book's  
14 final chapter addresses potential health threats  
15 of hydraulic fracturing and I'm please to  
16 describe some of the results of my research with  
17 you.

18 So I'm going to in a very quick way  
19 going to overview with you threats from exposures  
20 that come to us from air and then from water, and  
21 then from food, and I'd be happy to take your  
22 questions. Because breathing is our most  
23 ecological act, we actually inhale a pint of  
24 atmosphere with every breath with take. I'll

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 start with air.

3 Air pollution is an inevitable  
4 consequence of hydrofracking. It's not a risk.  
5 It's not the outcome of an accident that may or  
6 may not happen. Compromised air quality is a  
7 certainty with hydrofracking. With 77,000 wells  
8 envisioned for Upstate New York, each one of  
9 which requires a 1,000 truck, trips, 1,000 times  
10 77,000 equals a number that has six zeros after  
11 it, which makes for a prodigious amount of diesel  
12 exhaust. And, of course, in condition to endless  
13 fleets of 18-wheelers, gas production requires  
14 generators, pumps, drill rigs, condensers and  
15 compressors. All these things run on diesel. At  
16 the same time the wellhead themselves vent  
17 volatile chemicals, benzene and toluene, these  
18 are also highly toxic and they actually combine  
19 with combusting products to create smog. And we  
20 actually know a lot about smog. This kind of air  
21 pollution is lethal. It contains ultra fine  
22 particles, soot, ozone, and the carcinogen benzo-  
23 a-pyrene. In adults, these pollutants are linked  
24 to bladder, lung, and breast cancers, stroke,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 diabetes, and premature death. And in children,  
3 they are linked to premature birth, asthma,  
4 cognitive deficits, and stunted lung development.  
5 And they have come with a very high price tag.  
6 Premature birth is the leading cause of  
7 disability in the US. It carries with it a \$26-  
8 billion price tag and asthma and \$18-billion  
9 price tag. And, of course, the pollution doesn't  
10 stay in the gas catch. It can travel up to 200  
11 miles, so children in Albany will be affected,  
12 children in New York City will be affected. And  
13 in places where no one is benefiting financially  
14 from land leases.

15 Water pollution is also an issue and  
16 each one of us in this room is 65-percent water  
17 by weight. We all enjoy an exquisite communion  
18 not only with the atmosphere, but with the water  
19 cycle as well.

20 We know that there are many documented  
21 cases of surface and groundwater contamination  
22 with compounds associated with gas extraction,  
23 including the carcinogen benzene. But because  
24 hydraulic fracturing has been granted, the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 environmental equivalent of diplomatic immunity,  
3 enjoying special exceptions from our Federal  
4 statutes, it's difficult for those of us in the  
5 research community to quantify what the public  
6 health effects are. We lack knowledge about the  
7 behavior of ground water and we also lack  
8 knowledge about the trade—because of trade  
9 secrets we don't know what chemicals to test for.

10 We do not, from a study released earlier  
11 this month, that drinking water wells near gas  
12 extraction sites in Pennsylvania and New York  
13 have on average 17 times higher methane levels  
14 than wells located outside the gas patch. We  
15 don't know what the health effects of drinking  
16 and inhaling methane are, for pregnant women, for  
17 children, or for anyone. Not because we've done  
18 the studies and there is no evidence for harm,  
19 but because we've never done the studies. We do  
20 know that when you chlorinate water that contains  
21 carbon based contaminants, you create  
22 disinfections by-products called trihalomethanes.  
23 One example is chloroform, and these, in fact,  
24 are carcinogens linked to both bladder and colon

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 cancers. Can methane serve as a raw material for  
3 the creation of trihalomethanes? To my  
4 knowledge, we in a scientific community don't yet  
5 have an answer to that question. Shouldn't we  
6 answer it before we proceed with hydrofracking?

7 So I brought with me here a jar of water  
8 from my kitchen tap in the village of  
9 Trumansburg. And this water comes from municipal  
10 well sunk into a groundwater aquifer near Pie  
11 Eagle Lake (phonetic). Everyday I pour this  
12 water into glasses and hand them to my children  
13 and they take a drink, before they get on the  
14 bus, and everyday this water becomes their blood  
15 plasma. It becomes their tears. It becomes  
16 their cerebral spinal fluid that surrounds their  
17 brain. And according to the annual drinking  
18 water quality report for this water, in my  
19 village, it contains some trihalomethanes from  
20 the chlorination process, and it also contains  
21 nitrates, which are probably a result of all the  
22 farming we do near the well, and there are  
23 presence in this jar, all by itself is not a call  
24 for alarm, it's all within the legal limits, but

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 it is a sign that our municipal water, as so much  
3 water in New York, comes from an unconfined  
4 aquifer that's vulnerable to chemical  
5 contamination. Already this water has fertilizer  
6 in it. And if the presence of the fertilizer  
7 shows us that there exists hidden connections  
8 between the surface of the earth and the watery  
9 vaults of groundwater deep beneath our feet.  
10 What would happen to this water if the fields  
11 that surround my village, many of which are  
12 already leased to the gas industry become a  
13 stating ground for fossil fuel extraction? In  
14 Tompkins County, where I live, 40-percent of all  
15 land acreage is leased to the gas drillers. This  
16 is not a hydrological experiment I am interested  
17 in running.

18 I've also brought with me a loaf of  
19 bread and a bag of flour. Both of these are made  
20 from heirloom wheat and rye that is grown in my  
21 home county and milled right in my village. This  
22 is called farmer grown flour and this is the  
23 bread that my local baker made out of this flour.  
24 You can find similar loaves of artisonal bread

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 made from the same flour in Brooklyn bakeries.  
3 It's part of our economy in Upstate New York to  
4 bake bread. And this particular loaf is actually  
5 created by a baker named Stefen Senders of the  
6 Wide Awake Bakers in Mecklenburg, New York. And  
7 Baker Senders asked me to submit this loaf to you  
8 as his personal testimony to the assembly today.  
9 So this loaf of bread is the testimony of a  
10 baker. And it comes with the following message.  
11 And this is what Stefen says. Please tell the  
12 assembly that bread is mostly water. The flour  
13 and yeast in this bread are just a matrix to make  
14 water stand up. I can't bake bread without a  
15 source of clean water. He also told me that the  
16 flours who grew the organic wheat to make his  
17 flour are surrounded by leased land. He believes  
18 the whole farm to table enterprise is threatened  
19 by fracking. And Stefen and his farmer suppliers  
20 have reason to feel concerned organic farms who  
21 raise food near fracking operations are facing  
22 potential boycotts and will lose their  
23 certification if their crops and animals are  
24 chemically contaminated. This is a public health

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 issue. I argue that it is.

3           Actually, Upstate New York is a national  
4 hot spot for organic agriculture. Cows, wheat  
5 fields, vineyards, maple syrup, and apple  
6 orchards, all of this is part of our public  
7 health system. They're part of a healthy food  
8 chain. And each of those crops requires clean  
9 water. They're all affected badly by exposure to  
10 air pollution. So to conclude, I hope that these  
11 hearings are the beginning of an essential  
12 conversation and as current incarnations, the New  
13 York State Department of Environmental  
14 conservations draft supplemental environmental  
15 impact statement in which the future of hydraulic  
16 fracturing hangs considers neither health  
17 consequences nor the cumulative impact of  
18 numerous hazards that gas drilling has brought to  
19 our doors. The human health impacts of fracking  
20 can't be understood by looking at one chemical by  
21 itself, not looking at one river at a time, nor  
22 by looking at one well pad in isolation. We all  
23 know that it's not just the last straw that  
24 breaks the backs of camels. So I urge the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Assembly to look at all the straws, employing the  
3 new tools of accumulative impact assessment to do  
4 to. And until that work is complete, I believe  
5 the benefit of the doubt goes to New York's  
6 children, water, cows, and wheat fields, and not  
7 to the things that threaten it. Thank you.

8 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much. You  
9 started out talking about air pollution, so let's  
10 take that first. Can you talk a little more  
11 about the air pollutants that are produced at the  
12 wellheads, and also, I'm a little curious how you  
13 think that might impact New York's areas of ozone  
14 non-attainment?

15 DR. STEINGRABER: Well the data we have  
16 from Utah and Wyoming shows that even in areas  
17 with no traffic flow and where the baseline is  
18 pristine air quality, that hydrofracking alone  
19 can create ozone levels that are above legal  
20 attainment. Ozone is not a chemical that's  
21 generated by diesel trucks or by the wellheads,  
22 rather, ozone is a triangle box that is created  
23 when volatile organic compounds, which are waft  
24 up from the wellhead, such as toluene, benzene

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 and ziolenes, mixed with the nitric oxides from  
3 the diesel exhaust from the compressors and  
4 generators and the trucks. And so, when sunlight  
5 hits these things a chemical reaction happens and  
6 you get ozone. Now ozone is a powerful cellular  
7 poison and it's linked to inflammation. It's not  
8 a carcinogen but it appears to make metastases to  
9 lungs more likely. So in other words, if you  
10 have breast cancer, let's say, and you're  
11 breathing a lot of lung-air pollution, your lungs  
12 are inflamed in such a way that cancer cells are  
13 more likely to set up shop there and form a  
14 metastasis.

15 Ozone also stunts lung development in  
16 children, in addition to triggering asthma. So  
17 when you're exposed to ozone in either infancy or  
18 early childhood, while your lungs are still  
19 developing, you actually grow a smaller set of  
20 lungs than if you would otherwise. And research  
21 in some of our major cities shows that this could  
22 actually interfere with, let's say, athletic  
23 performance in adolescence. So you end up  
24 growing a smaller set of lungs and that can

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 compromise your repertory ability for life. So  
3 these are the things that we're now worried about  
4 with Wyoming and Utah's air in places where we  
5 had no air quality problems.

6 By contrast, we have ozone alerts every  
7 summer here in Upstate New York. So we're not  
8 starting with the baseline of pristine air. We  
9 are at the tailpipe end of some of the coal  
10 burning power plants in Ohio Valley. We have a  
11 lot of traffic. And so, we already struggle with  
12 air attainment standards. And so, the kind of  
13 density of fracking that would come, which is  
14 pretty much required, because the bubbles of gas  
15 under the shale are so disbursed that to do  
16 fracking, it's kind of a shock in operation. You  
17 have to have a lot of wells, and all of these  
18 require a thousand different trucks and so the  
19 air pollution is going to be an inevitable  
20 consequence.

21 We know that you can measure diesel  
22 exhaust in umbilical blood and some of the best  
23 research that we have coming out of Columbia  
24 University shows that the higher the levels of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 diesel exhaust exposure prenataly, the higher the  
3 rise for pre-term birth, which is the leading  
4 cause of disability in this nature, and the  
5 higher the risk for cognitive deficits. So given  
6 that we already spent a quarter of our public  
7 school dollars on special education, why would we  
8 invite to New York a form of extreme energy  
9 extraction that extinguishes the IQ points of our  
10 children and simply adds a burden to our  
11 educational schools and to our medical systems at  
12 a time when we are struggling as a State so much  
13 financially that we've just had to cut medical  
14 and education in the State of New York, rather  
15 than increasing the need for more medicine and a  
16 need for more special ed, if we invest in the  
17 kinds of sustainable economic development that  
18 would clean up our air and rely on renewables,  
19 then we would have less need for public  
20 education, and special ed. We'd have less need  
21 for emergency room visits for asthmatic children.

22 MR. SWEENEY: You mentioned Wyoming, was  
23 there not a study that was released recently  
24 indicating that the air quality in parts of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 Wyoming is comparable, in terms of ozone, to that  
3 of Los Angeles--

4 DR. STEINGRABER: That's right.

5 MR. SWEENEY: --and attributable to  
6 drilling?

7 DR. STEINGRABER: That's right. Because  
8 in that part of Wyoming, there's no other  
9 industrial activity. There are not a lot of  
10 highways, and so what began as some of the most  
11 pristine air in the nation, after shale gas  
12 extraction came to that community, the amounts of  
13 ozone in the air were comparable to what we see  
14 in some of our highly polluted cities, such as  
15 Los Angeles. In Los Angeles we've already done  
16 the studies showing that children who breathe  
17 ozone at those levels have health effects. So we  
18 can predict that in Wyoming we will see some of  
19 the health effects in those children that we  
20 might--that we have already documented in Los  
21 Angeles. My concern is a biologist for the  
22 children of New York is that we would achieve  
23 ozone unattainment far more rapidly than even  
24 Wyoming, because we've already got ozone problems

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 already. And these are very expensive problems  
3 to solve and as the mother of an asthmatic child,  
4 myself, I can tell you that it's a very parent-  
5 intensive experience to have a child who can't  
6 breath. I, myself, was offered a position, a  
7 wonderful job, heading up a graduate program at  
8 Iowa State University. And when I went out to do  
9 the interview, because of my son, I had to read  
10 the data on the local air quality data there. I  
11 was surprised to discover that Ames, Iowa  
12 actually has serious air quality problems because  
13 of an old municipal waste incinerator that also  
14 serves as that city's power generator. There is  
15 also a coal burning power plant on campus. So  
16 that when I did my interview there and my husband  
17 was actually also offered a job there, we brought  
18 out family out to look into buying a house and  
19 while I was there and my son began to have  
20 asthmatic symptoms. So I came back to Ithaca,  
21 New York and when his symptoms disappeared he  
22 could breath again, I went down to Cayuga Lake,  
23 near where I live, I looked out over this  
24 beautiful landscape, near where I live, and I

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 said to myself, no amount of, you know,  
3 retirement benefits, and academic prestige makes  
4 up for my child not being able to breath. So I  
5 turned down that job and embedded my roots here  
6 in Upstate New York only to now be faced with,  
7 surrounded by land that's all leased to the gas  
8 drillers and it's only the moratorium that the  
9 Assembly and the Governor has provided me as a  
10 mother that stands between me and repertory harm  
11 to my child. Already, I've seen my neighbors  
12 talking about leaving the area. I received from  
13 my own readers I received email saying if  
14 fracking is coming, maybe I won't retire in  
15 Ithaca after all. Maybe we should leave before  
16 we can't—by buyer can't get a mortgage for the  
17 house. And so, I see signs already of an exodus  
18 from Upstate New York. Surely, good people  
19 leaving and with all of their tax dollars and  
20 their willingness to pay for schools cannot be  
21 part of sustainable economic growth in Upstate  
22 New York.

23 MR. SWEENEY: Why do you think we know  
24 so little about the health impacts and methane?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. STEINGRABER: Because methane has  
3 never been a big issue in water before. So  
4 there's been no need to study it. We don't know  
5 of large numbers of people don't drink high  
6 amounts of methane in water. Methane is not sort  
7 of a natural contaminate of water. It only comes  
8 when you do something, you disturb the  
9 subterranean landscape in such a way that it's  
10 released from those geological - - so we've seen  
11 it in some cases, associated with coal, but the  
12 widespread hydrofracking would raises the  
13 possibility that we would bring methane to  
14 drinking water, not just of a few wells here and  
15 there, but methane in our public drinking water,  
16 which, unlike private wells, is chlorinated. And  
17 so we have, as far as I know, there is no data on  
18 what happens to methane and chlorine when they're  
19 mixed together. As a biologist, I intend to seek  
20 out this information. I wrote a lot in my book,  
21 Living Downstream, about this infection  
22 byproducts, because they are linked to bladder  
23 and colon cancers. And the EPA has moved to  
24 lower trihalomethanes, recognizing they're a much

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 bigger threat to human cancer than previously  
3 appreciated. And so this is created, already, a  
4 problem in Ithaca to bring our trihalomethanes to  
5 lower those levels, because you don't, of course,  
6 want to raise the risk of exposing people to  
7 communicable diseases by not chlorinating the  
8 water sufficiently, but the more carbon you add  
9 to water, when you do chlorinate it, the more  
10 trihalomethanes you get. So I have no data to  
11 offer you about what happens when methane and  
12 chlorine combine. That's a topic I plan to seek  
13 out. But surely, until we have an answer to that  
14 question, maybe we should hit the pause button  
15 here.

16 MR. SWEENEY: Do you expect that the  
17 EPA's study, due out sometime next year, will  
18 address any of these issues?

19 DR. STEINGRABER: I was very distressed  
20 that the EPA study, which originally was supposed  
21 to consider the health effects caused by air  
22 pollution has now decided not to investigate air.  
23 Because that is—we have more data on that. We  
24 can make better predictions on that. And surely

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 it would help us if we looked at air, it would  
3 help us understand, okay, methane extraction  
4 offers us this amount of economic development,  
5 but if the cost to human health it is  
6 considerable, then suddenly, that doesn't look  
7 like such a good investment, after all. I would  
8 like to have those numbers. How many more asthma  
9 cases, how many more bladder and colon cases, how  
10 many more breast cancer cases, how many more pre-  
11 term births caused by predictions about the  
12 degradation of our air.

13 Also, this is an issue for New York  
14 City, because New York City, like Los Angeles has  
15 a lot of emissions. The reason New York City  
16 isn't in the situation that Los Angeles is in is  
17 because it's not surrounded by mountains so that  
18 the fresh clean air of Upstate New York blows  
19 through New York City and pushes that—all those  
20 emissions out to sea. What happens if we degrade  
21 our Upstate air to resemble New York City air,  
22 will the City of New York, itself, get no relief  
23 from its own ozone emissions and so forth? So  
24 these are huge issues that the EPA study has not

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 and is not going to be addressing. I do hope the  
3 EPA's study will shed some light on ground water.  
4 Although, again, it's not comprehensive, so, for  
5 example, the Marcellus shale is quite radio  
6 active. This represents elements left over from  
7 these ancient mountains that used to be where the  
8 Catskills are now, when those mountains eroded  
9 into the shallow sea of what which once covered  
10 this area, those elements, including uranium and  
11 stadiums, other radio active isotopes bound  
12 themselves up together with the shale and those  
13 bubbles of methane, which represent the dead  
14 bodies of all the creatures that lived in this  
15 ocean, and when you shatter it, and bring those  
16 bubbles up, you also bring up radio active  
17 isotopes with the flow back fluid and with the  
18 cutting muds, which are being dumped in various  
19 places, and so the dumping of the hazardous waste  
20 created from hydrofracking, which is not  
21 classified as hazardous waste, but certainly is,  
22 my knowledge is that that's not a focus of the  
23 EPA's study, but that omission also concerns me.  
24 So there's the EPA study will, I think, offer us

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 some good information about what risks we might  
3 be—our ground water might be faced with, but  
4 there are other risks that I am equally concerned  
5 about that are outside the focus of that study.

6 MR. SWEENEY: Well, you mentioned the  
7 need for additional studies. So what should  
8 those studies be, and could you priorities?

9 DR. STEINGRABER: I would certainly  
10 priorities the study of where the hazardous waste  
11 is going. We know that some of it is going into  
12 our landfills, and we know that, for example,  
13 right now toxic flowback from wells in  
14 Pennsylvania are heading up Route 13 and being  
15 dumped in the New York City of Auburn, and there  
16 are downstream communities that are being  
17 impacted. So we need study of those things. I'm  
18 also very interested in what happens to New  
19 York's dairy industry, which is, I think, highly  
20 vulnerable, we're a big dairy state. It's a \$2-  
21 billion industry. And cow's milk bio-accumulates  
22 especially radio active isotopes, along with some  
23 of the other heavy metals that are found in  
24 fracking. So when you've got wells going up on

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 pastures near where cows are grazing, how does  
3 that work? I mean, if all that would have to  
4 happen is, you know, one study ten years from now  
5 showing that our milk is radioactive and who is  
6 going to trust the milk from New York cows. And  
7 so I think—and we've already seen from the  
8 disaster in Japan that radiation from Japan has  
9 made it all the way to California cow's milk in  
10 Vermont, so the dumping of radio active waste  
11 products in our landfills possibly spills that  
12 affect pasture land and organic dairies in New  
13 York. As a mom of children who relies on organic  
14 milk that I buy from my local farmers, I have  
15 concern about that.

16 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

17 MR. GOTTFRIED: You know, hydrofracking  
18 gas drilling has been going on and going on in  
19 parts of New York State for decades as I  
20 understand it. If I'm correct, it has been  
21 essentially vertical drilling and what is  
22 contemplated now, I gather, is drilling that  
23 would go down and then for great distances  
24 horizontally. Are the issues that you have

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 raised applicable as much to the long-standing  
3 practice of vertical drilling, as well as the  
4 horizontal? Is it a different—if there are  
5 differences, is it just differences of scale or  
6 of substance as well?

7 DR. STEINGRABER: It's both. The  
8 differences of scale would mean that vertical  
9 drilling, which, of course, began here in New  
10 York State in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century. We were the first  
11 state to do, you know, drill for natural gas.  
12 That relied on natural gas that was generated and  
13 moved through geological - - and got trapped in  
14 big bubbles. So we could kind of put a big straw  
15 straight down and up came the gas. So that was  
16 sort of our grandparents' gas drills. Now we've  
17 run through most of that gas. So to get gas out  
18 of shale where it's disbursed as kind of a  
19 petrified fizz of champagne bubbles, if you will  
20 horizontal drilling as opposed to go down and  
21 then turn the drill sideways and go about a mile  
22 or so and then detonate, but with explosives,  
23 that shale, and then force, under very high  
24 pressure, chemicalized water to release the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 bubbles, and so the chemicals that are used in  
3 horizontal hydrofracking are different from what  
4 was used in previous kinds of drilling. Even  
5 drills that relied on fracturing, so we are  
6 introducing new chemicals to New York that  
7 haven't been used before in drilling, so that is  
8 a novel thing. But the accumulative impacts part  
9 of my message that because each one of these  
10 wells isn't going to hit this sort of goldmine of  
11 gas it relies on little bubbles coming out here  
12 and there, it's the density of wells that's going  
13 to be very different. We will industrialize the  
14 entire landscaping. 77,000 wells, each well pad  
15 several acres big, we're fragmenting habitat,  
16 we're compressing soil, we raise the risk for  
17 flood control problem. And, of course, there are  
18 many other public health problem that I'm  
19 concerned about that I haven't addressed. One of  
20 them is light at night, which we not have  
21 evidence is linked for breast cancer, and, of  
22 course, noise pollution, which is considerable  
23 with fracking, there's some new data out of  
24 Europe showing that this is more than just a

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 nuisance, it's actually related to stroke and  
3 cardiac risk, and hearing loss and things like  
4 that. So there are many public health problems  
5 that come with a horizontal fracking that we have  
6 not seen so far with vertical drilling. That  
7 being said, I am alarmed at the amount of  
8 vertical drilling that's going on in the southern  
9 tier, even now. And I'm hearing anecdotes from  
10 people who live there that their well water is  
11 being affected by vertical drilling. Now what I  
12 learned in graduate school is that the plural to  
13 anecdote is not data, right? So we don't—I don't  
14 know as a biologist whether or not vertical  
15 drilling is posing serious risks to our water.  
16 But I don't think anyone knows. I don't think  
17 anyone is looking at this. And again, that needs  
18 to be looked at very closely.

19 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

20 ASSEMBLY WOMAN MICHELLE SCHIMEL: Good  
21 morning. Did I turn it on? It's on. Okay.  
22 Thank you for your testimony. I just have a  
23 short question. In term of—one thing that caught  
24 my eye, and I'm familiar with this, the fact

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 that, I guess you could say, the clean water act  
3 that the hydrofracking fluids are so-called  
4 exempted from that, and I wanted to focus on the  
5 air pollution concerns that you had brought up  
6 because, one thing that I have been reading of  
7 late is the quantification of the air quality  
8 problem, that it hasn't really been focused on,  
9 and I'm wondering is there a possibility, or  
10 should there be a possibility, of future modeling  
11 of quantifying the air quality impacts. Because  
12 you had said, now, that you're able to get a  
13 finger, a pulse, if you will on that. Is that  
14 something that should be considered? And then  
15 I'll get to my next question--

16 DR. STEINGRABER: Yeah. I think it  
17 should be--

18 MS. SCHIMEL: --as to why.

19 DR. STEINGRABER: --and I think it could  
20 be if, because there are new tools through what's  
21 now being called accumulative impact assessment  
22 that would allow us to do that. And I would  
23 encourage an approach that would include the  
24 emissions that we're already getting from

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Pennsylvania. All right. So, for example, last  
3 summer we had more ozone alert days in Tompkins  
4 Count, New York than I have ever seen in all the  
5 years that I have lived here. Is that because of  
6 ozone coming out from 60 miles south where  
7 fracking is going on at breakneck speed? As far  
8 as I know, no one is looking into that. So our  
9 air quality may already be affected by what's  
10 happening just across the border in Pennsylvania.  
11 We need to know that before we decide to bring  
12 77,000 wells to New York, because the  
13 accumulative impact is not just from the wells in  
14 New York, but because of the way the prevailing  
15 wind blows from the southwest the wind follows  
16 the Appalachian Mountains, all the fracking air  
17 pollutants from Pennsylvania are also being  
18 inhaled by all of us here in New York.

19 MS. SCHMIMEL: Well, that gets back to  
20 your other statement with regard to the clean  
21 water act. And talking about the clean air act,  
22 we have responsibilities to meet thresholds  
23 because of mandates, if you will from the Federal  
24 government and we have, we're a responsive state

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 implementation plans, and I'm wondering how will  
3 that affect our future modeling, if you will, to  
4 meet the clean water act, which is, say, mandate  
5 that the state, each state in the country had to  
6 follow and is there any thought that you have in  
7 terms of you think there could be exemptions to  
8 the clean water act, have you heard anything like  
9 that?

10 DR. STEINGRABER: I haven't.

11 MS. SCHIMEL: That would be pretty  
12 scary, but I--

13 DR. STEINGRABER: I think the Federal  
14 statutes, the clean water act, the clean air act,  
15 safe drinking water act, these are good laws.  
16 They certainly allow those of us in the research  
17 community to design studies. So the safe  
18 drinking water act would require the identity of  
19 chemicals used in fracking. Right now we don't  
20 have that. So people like me can't ask--can't  
21 answer questions from the public like, well,  
22 could these symptoms, you know, be related to  
23 what's in my water. We don't even know what to  
24 test for in the water, because we don't know what

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 chemicals were used. So the secrecy that  
3 surrounds fracking puts a veil of silence and  
4 secrecy around the process and it doesn't allow  
5 the science to go forward, if nothing else. And,  
6 of course, as a bladder cancer patient, I have  
7 another perspective on all this. This jar of  
8 water, I actually drank from recently, my last  
9 check up was abnormal. And so my urologist asked  
10 me to come in for some more scans and I was  
11 required to drink a whole quart of water before  
12 having the scan, so out of this jar I drank the  
13 quart of water and went in and watched the  
14 interior of my body, you know, like a nova show  
15 special up on the big screen and I'm still  
16 waiting for the results of those pathology  
17 reports. Later on on that same day after I took  
18 the backless, blue cotton gown off, I still had  
19 my jar of water with me. I went to the Cornell  
20 Law School and entered into a debate with a  
21 member of the gas industry over the issue of  
22 hydrofracking. And I talked to him about my  
23 experience that this morning with this water and  
24 the fact that it already contains, well, that

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 people like me have higher vulnerability than the  
3 general population. And, perhaps, need more  
4 protection from drinking water contaminants and  
5 who is looking out for my rights as a bladder  
6 cancer patient and who is looking out for my  
7 children for whom this becomes their blood  
8 plasma. And the response I got was that from the  
9 other panel members was that our energy policy  
10 needed to be based on science, not on emotion.  
11 And so I find frustrating the call to look first  
12 before we take action as an emotional call, in  
13 fact, the precautionary principal is an honest  
14 scientific response, because it's an admission by  
15 the scientific community that we don't know  
16 everything about the underlying geology of the  
17 world we walk in and we, therefore, have to be  
18 careful. Have the opportunity to talk about  
19 cancer in the environment to the European union  
20 in December at the European parliament and talked  
21 about fracking in that forum and I found that  
22 members of parliament there were far more likely  
23 to understand that precaution should come first  
24 and the science should come next, and then action

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 is the last thing to happen. On this side of the  
3 Atlantic seems that action happens first, and  
4 then our science is always trying to play catch  
5 up for these unintended human experiments that we  
6 create. Sometimes with devastating consequences.

7 MS. SCHIMEL: Well, I just wanted to, in  
8 conclusion to what you said, we are, I believe,  
9 New York State, am I right, is a non-attainment  
10 State in terms of our clean, the clean air act.  
11 We have to make compensation and as a legislator  
12 we're always looking for solutions to be able-  
13 because a lot of times it's financial. In order  
14 to get Federal aid, we have to show progress and  
15 so to we went after congestion pricing when I  
16 first got here in the assembly to become and  
17 attainment State, if you will. And that was  
18 roundly defeated. But I supported congestion  
19 pricing. So ironically, as we look to solutions  
20 to mitigate our air quality, that balance has to  
21 be there, as you had so wonderfully put forth,  
22 the unintended consequences, are we going to be  
23 back here a few years later figuring out means,  
24 like congestion pricing to offset the impacts of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 legislation we had done prior to, because we have  
3 mandates that we have to follow from the Federal  
4 government with regards to water and in this case  
5 the clean air act.

6 DR. STEINGRABER: Well, that's very  
7 true. And the American Lung Association has done  
8 a wonderful job compiling the data that we do  
9 have available on our non-attainment areas and so  
10 their brand new report is available now online.  
11 It's interactive. So you can click on the icon  
12 showing New York and read everything about all  
13 the metrics we have available to us now about our  
14 air quality, in terms of particulates, in terms  
15 of ozone, and so forth. And realizing that that  
16 will be our baseline on top of which we will add  
17 these other things. And we should be able to  
18 model this, you know, what will happen when  
19 these—when all these fleets of 18-wheelers come  
20 in and things like that. On the ground, as a  
21 person who lives in a community that surrounded  
22 by leased land, what I'm hearing is, you know,  
23 not conversations about ozone, but I'm hearing as  
24 the mother of a 12-year old daughter,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 conversations, you know, with other soccer moms  
3 to the effect of, wait a minute, I'm supposed to  
4 teach my teenage children how to drive on rural  
5 roads in icy weather with 18-wheelers hauling  
6 hasmat (phonetic), how does that work? So those  
7 kind of light bulbs going on above people's  
8 heads, because we're already seeing frac  
9 (phonetic) trucks as they move up to Auburn  
10 carrying waste. Our roads are already being  
11 congested, and people are thinking of leaving. I  
12 mean, I really want to give you that message  
13 strongly. And these are good people with Ph.D.s,  
14 and they have the money and the resources to go  
15 elsewhere. They've chosen to live in Upstate New  
16 York because the quality of life that it offers.  
17 It's a good place to raise children. It has  
18 clean air and clean water. It has culture, it  
19 has nature, it has organic food, it's a wonderful  
20 place to raise a family. But there are other  
21 wonderful places that don't involve the Marcellus  
22 shale and there are many people who become  
23 environmental refugees and simply choose to  
24 leave.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MS. SCHIMEL: Thank you.

3 DR. STEINGRABER: I have promised this  
4 farmer I would deliver his testimony, so I'm  
5 going to keep my promise.

6 MR. GOTTFRIED: I hope he's not a  
7 registered lobbyist, because then we can't accept  
8 the bread.

9 [Laughter]

10 ASSEMBLY MEMBER STEVE ENGLEBRIGHT: Dr.  
11 Steingraber--

12 MR. GOTTFRIED: This is going to  
13 distract us for the rest of the day, you know.

14 DR. STEINGRABER: It's two-day old  
15 bread. I've been on the road for a while.

16 [Laughter]

17 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Dr. Steingraber, the  
18 part of your testimony that really caught my  
19 attention centered on your statement regarding  
20 methane in drinking water. And you referenced  
21 the paper by Osborne and others, the researchers  
22 at Duke University. I read that paper recently.  
23 It rocked me backwards. I found it to be a  
24 meaningful contribution and one of the first

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 efforts made by reputable scientists to look at  
3 the question that you rightly raise about the  
4 impact of methane in drinking water. And you  
5 have indicated that you have methane in water and  
6 then chlorinated can create problems and I just--

7 DR. STEINGRABER: I don't actually know  
8 it can. I raise it as a question. Can it.

9 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: You raise it as a  
10 question. The Osborne study you point out here  
11 on average there is an indication that methane  
12 occurs on average 17 times more frequently than  
13 in non-drilling neighborhoods. If I remember  
14 correctly, it's up to more than 60 times. So the  
15 17 is an understatement.

16 DR. STEINGRABER: That's right.

17 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: And this seems to me  
18 is a meaningful area of investigation. I have a  
19 question. There is a common daily activity that  
20 most homemakers do, which is, they wash their  
21 clothes, and they use bleach, and we've seen, you  
22 know, in recent films done on this that very  
23 often there's a lot of methane in tap water. Do  
24 you see the possibility that simply washing one's

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 clothes in a neighborhood that is subjected to a  
3 lot of drilling may expose—may cause this  
4 potential pathway of creation of trihalomethanes?

5 DR. STEINGRABER: Well, that's an  
6 excellent question and there's, you know, one can  
7 write a discretion on that topic. I don't think  
8 we have an answer for that. And, again, it's one  
9 of many unanswered questions. I would hate for  
10 us to shatter the bedrock under our feet,  
11 bringing methane up into our drinking water only  
12 to find out ten to 20 years from now that it is a  
13 health hazard, or that it does combine with  
14 bleach or detergent or chlorine to create  
15 something hazardous. Science simply has no  
16 answers for us. I was distressed to see that as  
17 a result of the publication of the Duke study,  
18 which is one of two now, only two scientific  
19 studies on hydrofracking published in the - -  
20 review medical literature, the other being the  
21 study that shows that hydrofracking is—has a  
22 carbon footprint, at least on par with burning  
23 coal, and maybe worse, that was published  
24 recently by my colleague, Tony Angrafina

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 (phonetic), and Bob Howard at Cornell University.  
3 So that paper and this paper from the Duke team  
4 on methane are the only two scientific papers we  
5 have, and the Howard/Angrafia paper, the authors  
6 clearly admit that the data that—the industry  
7 itself that provided them was poor, but they did  
8 the best they can with it, and there are many  
9 unanswered questions. The Duke team intended the  
10 study to be a pilot project as a hypothesis  
11 generating exercise. What it did show to us is  
12 that the methane in the water of the people's  
13 wells, we know that it's thermogenic methane, it  
14 actually comes up from the Marcellus, because  
15 they were able to do molecular fingerprinting, so  
16 it's not methane from some other surface source,  
17 so that was kind of the brilliant experimental  
18 design of that study offers to us. But, you  
19 know, it's easier for me as a scientist to say,  
20 to all for more research, and, of course, we do  
21 need more research. But let's do the research  
22 first and keep people out of harms way until we  
23 get the results of that research. So the  
24 biologist in me wants to see more and better

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 data. The mother in me and the cancer patient in  
3 me wants to keep us safe while that data is being  
4 generated.

5 MR. ENGELBRIGHT: I think you caution  
6 regarding the proper sequence is very, very  
7 important and I hope we all remember precaution  
8 first, science next, then action. That's the  
9 proper sequence. Thank you for that wonderful  
10 thought. And thank you for your wonderful  
11 testimony.

12 DR. STEINGRABER: Thank you very much.

13 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much. Next  
14 we'll hear from Dr. Adam Law, Endocrinologist,  
15 Physicians, Scientists and Engineers for Healthy  
16 Energy. Welcome.

17 DR. ADAM LAW: Thank you. Good morning,  
18 Chairman Sweeney, and Gottfried, and members of  
19 the Committee. Thank you for inviting me today.  
20 I open with a resolution passed by The Counsel of  
21 the Medical Society of the State of New York on  
22 December the 9<sup>th</sup>, 2010.

23 MR. GOTTFRIED: Excuse me. Could you  
24 pull the microphone a little closer? Thank you.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. LAW: Resolved, that the Medical  
3 Society of the State of New York supports a  
4 moratorium on natural gas extraction using high  
5 volume hydraulic fracturing in New York State  
6 until valid information is available to evaluate  
7 the process for it's potential effects on human  
8 health and the environment.

9 Hydraulic fracturing shorthand for high  
10 volume slick-water, hydraulic fracturing from  
11 long horizontal well legs has significant effects  
12 on human health. From my perspective as a  
13 physician and an endocrinologist practicing in  
14 the Finger Lakes Region of New York State, I  
15 would like to make three points. First, that  
16 there are not high quality studies in the medical  
17 literature addressing the health effects of  
18 hydraulic fracturing and I propose a much more  
19 active role for the New York State Department of  
20 Health in fostering quality research in this  
21 area. Second, classic toxicology does not  
22 adequately describe the entire risk to health  
23 from hydraulic fracturing. As an endocrine  
24 disruption represents an emerging potential

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 hazard arising from exposure to specific  
3 chemicals or mixtures at extremely low  
4 concentrations. Third, as the effects of  
5 hydraulic fracturing on health are not adequately  
6 studied and there is sufficient reason for  
7 concern, New York State should continue it's  
8 cautionary approach by extending the current  
9 moratorium. There are more than ten years of  
10 experience in hydraulic fracturing in other  
11 states, and as I speak, there have been no peer-  
12 reviewed publications in the scientific or  
13 medical literature addressing it's affect on  
14 human health. Madelon Finkel, Professor of  
15 Public Health at Weill Cornell College and I co-  
16 authored the first peer-reviewed commentary on  
17 hydraulic fracturing and health in a high impact  
18 medical journal. This is published in this  
19 month's addition of the American Journal of  
20 Public Health entitled, The Rush to Drill For  
21 Natural Gas, a Public Health Cautionary Tale,  
22 submitted as part of my testimony.

23 During research for this article and  
24 also in subsequent systematic evidence based

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 literature search, my co-author and I have not  
3 uncovered a single high quality study on the  
4 effects of this process on health. There are a  
5 number of small surveys and state sponsored  
6 investigations but these have been posted or  
7 archived on websites and are not submitted to the  
8 standard scientific peer-review process. There  
9 is increasing evidence of leaks, spills,  
10 pollution, waste management practices and  
11 industrial accidents surrounding the hydraulic  
12 fracturing process. Demonstrating this is beyond  
13 the scope of this public hearing. We also know  
14 that there are many well-characterized toxins  
15 added to the hydraulic fracturing fluid. Despite  
16 this, communities states the EPA and even  
17 congress are unable to obtain a comprehensive - -  
18 of the identity of chemicals used in the  
19 hydraulic fracturing process. A gap explained by  
20 energy companies as a concern for competitive  
21 advantage. With the Energy Policy Act of 2005,  
22 Congress explicitly precluded the EPA from  
23 regulating most aspects of hydraulic fracturing,  
24 including any requirement to disclose the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 substances being injected underground.

3 Researchers and policy makers are forced to play  
4 a guessing game to identify these chemicals from  
5 the materials safety data sheets, gas drillers  
6 are mandated to produce in case of industrial  
7 accidents. Unfortunately, the MSDS contained  
8 proprietary names and although we can be fairly  
9 certain about the identities of many of the  
10 chemicals from this kind of time wasting  
11 analysis, we cannot infer the unique chemical  
12 identities of many others.

13           From the perspectives of a physician  
14 committed to evidence based medicine, this  
15 situation is deeply troubling. Over the last  
16 decade when hydraulic fracturing has come into  
17 substantial use in other states, there has been  
18 increasing anecdotal evidence of human harm. I  
19 remind you, as a practicing physician, the  
20 doctor/patient encounter is based precisely upon  
21 anecdotal evidence. We term this type of  
22 evidence the patient history. I simply cannot  
23 dismiss the stories of people living in close  
24 proximity to this industrial process.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 For public health researchers, this kind  
3 of data is the equivalent of a canary in the  
4 mind, warning us there is a problem we need to  
5 study systematically. Thus, in the short-term,  
6 there are a long list of medical conditions, here  
7 are some commonly found in a single survey in one  
8 town. Sinus problems, throat irritation,  
9 allergies, weakness and fatigue, eye irritation,  
10 nasal irritation, joint pain, muscle aches and  
11 pains, breathing difficulties, vision  
12 impairments, severe headaches, et cetera. This  
13 is alongside the effects of noise, industrial  
14 odor and light pollution, all significant  
15 stresses in rural communities where people have  
16 often chosen to live to be away from these more  
17 characteristically urban problems. In the medium  
18 term, there are the well-established toxic  
19 effects of chemicals and the chemical additives  
20 to hydraulic fracturing fluid and also in the  
21 flow back and produced waters. These can affect  
22 many organ systems, including, liver, digestive,  
23 pulmonary, and nervous systems. Others transcend  
24 bodily system in effect in unifunction or are

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 linked to cancer. In addition to toxins, there  
3 are naturally occurring nuclear materials in the  
4 drilling waste and produce fluid.

5 In the long-term, research has focused  
6 on greenhouse gas methane at the center of this  
7 process. A recent life-cycle analysis has  
8 demonstrated the purposeful and inadvertent  
9 leakage of methane into the air, as a potent  
10 greenhouse gas alone, makes the hydraulic  
11 fracturing process at least as damaging to  
12 climate as tradition use of coal as fossil fuel.

13 The contribution of hydraulic fracturing  
14 to climate change has an impact on human health.  
15 In addition, in a draught afflicted world, water  
16 depletion by both contamination and removal of  
17 large volumes of fresh water from the  
18 hydrological cycle has a very significant  
19 negative health implication.

20 My opinion and that of public health  
21 researchers I've consulted, we need to conduct  
22 well-designed epidemiologic studies on the health  
23 effects of unconventional drillings. These  
24 studies should include particular at-risk

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 populations such as pregnant women, children,  
3 workers, in addition to those living in proximity  
4 to hydraulic fracturing. This should include a  
5 variety of epidemiological study designs  
6 including cross-sectional, longitudinal  
7 ecological, case control, and prospective cohort  
8 studies. I suggest the New York State Department  
9 of Health should take a lead in fostering and  
10 funding such a research program, studying the  
11 fairly extensive experience of other states where  
12 hydraulic fracturing is currently underway. This  
13 research should be published in peer-review  
14 journals so it can come to the attention and  
15 under the scrutiny of other investigators and to  
16 the attention of policy makers.

17 I am a clinical endocrinologist and my  
18 patients present with diseases of hormones and  
19 their organs including diabetes, mellitus,  
20 infertility, thyroid cancer, pituitary disease,  
21 and adrenal disease. My introduction to the  
22 health concerns about hydraulic fracturing came  
23 from patients asking me how this technology would  
24 affect the hormone system in the body. The term

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 endocrine disruption was coined in 1992 in  
3 response to the recognition that exposure to  
4 minute concentrations of specific chemicals and  
5 mixtures, particularly at critical points of the  
6 development, can result in profound damage in  
7 widespread groups of organisms including humans.

8 Paradoxically, because of the molecular  
9 mechanisms endocrine disrupting chemicals  
10 interact with hormone receptors, they're often  
11 much more potent at lower concentrations and do  
12 not show the classic toxin dose-response curve.  
13 The Endocrine Disruption Exchange has identified  
14 many potential endocrine disrupting chemicals in  
15 the hydraulic fracturing fluid. To this  
16 extensive list, others need to be added that  
17 emerge in the produced fluid from the shale.

18 We need to know more about the chemicals  
19 introduced into the environment during hydraulic  
20 fracturing. I propose New York State require the  
21 energy companies, the drilling companies, and  
22 their chemical suppliers to provide the DEC and  
23 interested researchers the unique chemical  
24 abstract services registry numbers for all

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 potential and proposed hydraulic fracturing  
3 chemicals so we can identify and regulate the use  
4 of endocrine disrupting chemicals in hydraulic  
5 fracturing fluid.

6 We also should study the presence of  
7 endocrine disrupting chemicals in the produced  
8 waters, volatile gas emissions, and solid waste  
9 deriving from Marcellus shale itself.

10 My third point is the need for further  
11 caution. As a physician, I work within the  
12 bounds of a complex system of medical ethics.  
13 Two precepts come to mind in this discussion of  
14 hydraulic fracturing in its health impact.  
15 First, do no harm, and informed consent.

16 Hydraulic fracturing in this context  
17 appears to me to be like a large misconceived  
18 experiment in which unspecified toxins are being  
19 introduced in an unpredictable fashion to human  
20 subjects without any systematic or scientific  
21 attempt to establish or quantify it's effects on  
22 human health and well being. In many cases this  
23 is done without adequate informed consent of  
24 citizens. With economic projections of trillions

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 of dollars of revenue from the sales of natural  
3 gas, I think there should be no shortage of  
4 resources to design a top flight research  
5 program. I suggest the caution displayed by New  
6 York State in establishing a moratorium against  
7 unconventional gas drilling as wise, and I  
8 recommend that this should be extended until we  
9 have thoroughly studied the implications for  
10 public health. Thank you.

11 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much. Let  
12 me ask you, we are certainly aware of many people  
13 who live near drilling and who have medical  
14 conditions that have developed since drilling  
15 began where they are, and who certainly believe  
16 that their medical conditions are attributable  
17 to, or are a result of the drilling. On the  
18 other side, the drillers say, well, there's no  
19 evidence of this. They may have a medical  
20 condition. Maybe they do, maybe they don't, but  
21 who knows where it comes from. Is it possible in  
22 your view, either now or with the proper studies  
23 to be able to separate out and identify that,  
24 yes, this person has a medical condition and that

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 medical condition is attributable to some aspect  
3 of drilling? And what kind of studies do we need  
4 to be undertaking to help us make determinations  
5 like that?

6 DR. LAW: This question is one that is  
7 occupying the minds of variety of public health  
8 experts and epidemiologists at the moment.  
9 Madelon Finkel who is the co-author of the  
10 article, which I mentioned, Roxanne Witter  
11 (phonetic), who works in the University of  
12 Colorado School of Public Health, and various  
13 others are all talking together about putting a  
14 conference together in the next six or nine  
15 months to address this very issue. What are the  
16 best study designs we can use given a large range  
17 of types of studies that are available in  
18 epidemiology to answer these questions well.  
19 I've spoken to the NIEHS, which is the  
20 environmental branch of the NIH and they strongly  
21 support that we should put together a conference  
22 of interested parties to discuss how to design  
23 properly studies to answer these very specific  
24 questions. They think that this is an area they

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 would very much like to fund in the future in  
3 terms of research studies. They think that we  
4 need to put our right foot forward. If we design  
5 the studies incorrectly, we will get either  
6 erroneous answers or no answers at all. And  
7 there will be the problem of having put large  
8 amounts of money in the wrong direction. So the  
9 answer is that the science of epidemiology does  
10 have the tools. Each area to which this series  
11 of techniques are applied has its own unique  
12 characteristics. Each database you use has its  
13 own problems. So I do believe these are  
14 answerable questions as a physician and  
15 scientist, I think that that's the job of what we  
16 do. We have to create answerable questions and  
17 we need to be able to address this. Now some of  
18 the health effects, which we just discussed, in  
19 which have been—which arise from surveys we can  
20 enumerate a list of what are the potential  
21 problems. Having said that, as you say, it's  
22 very difficult to establish if that is above the  
23 background. So we have to design studies to  
24 tease that out. In addition, many people smoke

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 cigarettes, for example, and many of the toxins  
3 in cigarettes are also found in some of the  
4 polluted air and polluted water. So one has to  
5 design studies so that you can tease these  
6 effects apart, and they've got to be large enough  
7 and powered enough to be able to make meaningful  
8 epidemiological inferences. And that cannot be  
9 done unless you have a large research program.  
10 This is something that cannot be done by a sort  
11 of mom and pop approach of individual  
12 universities, which is why I have been helping to  
13 facilitating groups of epidemiologists with an  
14 interest in this, and bio-statisticians and other  
15 individuals to look at this as a group so that we  
16 can actually propose the scale of studies, which  
17 will actually address this question.

18 MR. SWEENEY: You talk about the use of  
19 chemical identifiers in fracking fluids. How  
20 would that work and what information would that  
21 provide that would be useful?

22 DR. LAW: I'm not quite clear about what  
23 you're asking here. The--

24 MR. SWEENEY: Chemical abstract services

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 registry numbers.

3 DR. LAW: Oh, yes. The truth of the  
4 matter is that when we were concerned about  
5 smoking and its danger or dangers of health, we  
6 were dealing with cigarette smoke, which is a  
7 mixture of hundreds, if not thousands of  
8 substances. We were able to find a link using  
9 epidemiological studies between smoking, lung  
10 cancer, and a dozen different illnesses including  
11 bladder cancer as it may—as it happens. Without  
12 necessarily studying each of these chemicals on  
13 their own. Hydraulic fracturing is like a bunch  
14 of different brands of cigarettes, in a way, each  
15 of which has—if each shale has its own signature  
16 as to what's going to be found in the produced  
17 waters, but I do think that one can study this in  
18 aggregate. Where this falls down is really in  
19 asking specific hypostasis, as to well, if we  
20 left this out of the mix, would it be safer, and  
21 without the industry supplying us candidly with  
22 the unique identifiers of these chemicals so that  
23 we can actually know what they're putting in,  
24 there's no way we can go back to the lab and say,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 well, is this an endocrine disrupter? What  
3 happens if this is used in experimental animals?  
4 Does it have any effect? Does it cause cancer?  
5 Whatever. We can't do those sorts of biological  
6 possibility studies, which are not really  
7 epidemiological studies, those are more basic  
8 science studies, but they do need to happen, as I  
9 discussed within the component of my talk, which  
10 addresses endocrine disruption. Because these  
11 are effects which can occur decades later and I  
12 see today in my patients, for example, patients  
13 whose mother's took diethyl festal when they were  
14 pregnant, I still see their daughters and sons  
15 today who are coming to me with the problems to  
16 their health. So we're talking about things  
17 which are not only things that affect people  
18 immediately, but they affect the next generation  
19 and some of them may even be transgenerational.

20 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

21 MR. GOTTFRIED: A couple of questions.  
22 One question I directed to the previous witness  
23 as well, do you—is there a difference in  
24 substance or degree between the concerns you

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 would have about the, I don't know, conventional  
3 long-standing practice of vertical drilling with  
4 hydraulic fracturing, versus the new practice of  
5 long horizontal drilling? Is it a difference in-  
6 is it a qualitative difference or a difference of  
7 degree or not a difference?

8 DR. LAW: Well, I first have to state  
9 that I am not an engineer, so I don't know all of  
10 the differences between the two processes, but I  
11 do know as the previous speaker said, that a  
12 different tool bag of chemicals are being used  
13 and the scale certainly is very much larger, in  
14 addition, the potential for contamination of the  
15 environment is greater because the horizontal  
16 legs are so much longer. So I think that  
17 probably the answer is all of the above. But as  
18 I say, I'm not an expert on the subject.

19 MR. GOTTFRIED: Your observation about  
20 hydraulic fracturing, essentially withdrawing a  
21 large volume of fresh water from the ecological  
22 system and burying it deep underground, can you  
23 give us a sense of scale involved annually? I  
24 mean, if there were widespread hydraulic

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 fracturing in New York State, annually, would  
3 that be the amount of water consumed by a small  
4 village, or half of Brooklyn, or Texas?

5 DR. LAW: Well, to tell you, I try to  
6 put a scale on it within my own town of the City  
7 of Ithaca for a single hydraulic fracture of one  
8 of those horizontal legs is the equivalent use of  
9 a whole City of Ithaca for one day. That's how  
10 much is used for one of them. Remember, there  
11 are multiple legs and--

12 MR. GOTTFRIED: One of those four how--

13 DR. LAW: Yes. One of those would be  
14 about in a three to five-million gallons, which  
15 is about the - - --

16 MR. GOTTFRIED: For what period of time?

17 DR. LAW: --school or city.

18 MR. GOTTFRIED: I mean, the one well  
19 that you're referring to, over what period of  
20 time?

21 DR. LAW: Just a single fracking  
22 episode. It requires an enormous amount of  
23 water, from what I understand. And having said  
24 that, I think that, you know, in aggregate, one

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 of the things about New York State is that our  
3 most valuable resource, natural resources, is  
4 actually water. It's not natural gas. And if  
5 you look around at the world at the moment, I  
6 think a lot of people realize that. And I worry  
7 greatly about what we may do to this very, very  
8 precious resource that we cannot renew once it is  
9 damaged.

10 MR. GOTTFRIED: The endocrine disruption  
11 process that you referred to, why, I mean, I can  
12 easily understand why very small concentrations  
13 of a chemical would cause major disruption, small  
14 causes can cause large effects, does anyone know  
15 why larger concentrations do not produce larger  
16 effects? Is it--and do larger concentrations  
17 produce a smaller effect?

18 DR. LAW: Well, the endocrine system is  
19 very complex and the way in which the specific  
20 proteins called receptors work and it is such  
21 that in some cases when you add more of a  
22 stimulator or a blocker to the receptor, it  
23 actually down-regulates it. It switches that  
24 receptor off. And it does so by a number of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 mechanisms, one of which can be the receptors are  
3 simply recycled back into the cell. It switches  
4 them off. And we use that. I mean, patients,  
5 for example with prostate cancer who need to have  
6 no androgens, testosterone in their system, we  
7 give them a huge dose of a hormone called lupron,  
8 which, in small doses would stimulate the  
9 production of the hormones that lead to  
10 testosterone production. But when you give him a  
11 large amount, it switches it off altogether. So  
12 we actually are using this very property of  
13 endocrine disruptors in our clinical practice.

14 MR. GOTTFRIED: Thank you. And what is  
15 the endocrine disruption exchange?

16 DR. LAW: This is an organization which  
17 was founded by Theo Colborn (phonetic), who is an  
18 environmental scientist, which has created  
19 databases of endocrine disruptors which are  
20 characterized in general, but specifically  
21 because she lives in the county close to a lot of  
22 hydraulic fracturing to the chemicals involved in  
23 this process. It's a non-profit organization and  
24 they, at the moment, have impressed their first

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 publication looking at the range of chemicals,  
3 which they've identified from material safety  
4 data sheets. This shows, and it's really quite  
5 compelling data. They started off with three  
6 hundred and—sorry—it's 944 products named like  
7 optically, you know, whatever you call it,  
8 identified 632 chemicals and found the unique  
9 identities of 353. And when they looked in the  
10 literature toxnet (phonetic), popnet (phonetic),  
11 and other places, 37-percent of these chemicals  
12 were shown to have some reference in the  
13 literature to an endocrine property. Now that  
14 does not mean that these are all endocrine  
15 disruptors. Maybe only a small portion, but what  
16 it raises is a concern that we haven't got, yet,  
17 a decent set of assays by which to identify which  
18 of these chemicals actually are endocrine  
19 disruptors. The EPA has now set up a protocol  
20 for this very purpose. But it's not a swift  
21 process, and it's not a cheap process. But I do  
22 think that here we have a finite number of  
23 chemicals we don't know the identities of many of  
24 them, which one could put though these types of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 assays and at least rule out those which appear  
3 to be bad offenders. And I think we have the  
4 technology to do this right now. And I think  
5 that this is a project that needs to happen.

6 MR. GOTTFRIED: Thank you.

7 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Thank you for your  
8 wonderful testimony, Dr. Law. We've heard from  
9 two - - scientists right at the top of this  
10 hearing and I want to congratulate the two chairs  
11 for bringing you to be able to share this  
12 information with us all. I am very concerned  
13 about many of the parts of your testimony. Let  
14 me just first just say, though, that you've  
15 helped frame and context a couple of important  
16 things. One is particularly poignant in which  
17 you state that hydraulic fracturing appears to be  
18 a large misconceived experiment in which  
19 unspecified toxins are being introduced in an  
20 unpredictable fashion to human subjects without  
21 any systematic or scientific attempt to establish  
22 or quantify its impacts on human health and well  
23 being. That framing of concept, I think, is very  
24 important. So even if that was the only thing

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 you said when you came here, I think that was a  
3 meaningful contribution, but you said much more  
4 than that. The Energy Policy Act of 2005 you  
5 said that researchers as a consequence of the  
6 limitations placed on information data gathering,  
7 research, this is to quote you, research and  
8 policy makers are forced to play a guessing game  
9 to identify chemicals from the material safety  
10 data sheets, the gas drillers are mandated to  
11 produce, unfortunately, the MSDS is contain  
12 proprietary names and although we can be fairly  
13 certain of the identities of many chemicals of  
14 this kind of time-wasting analysis, we cannot  
15 infer any chemical identities of many others.  
16 This 2005, then, this is my words, this appears  
17 to me to be an intentional blinding action on the  
18 part of policy makers in 2005 so that we would  
19 not be able to have scientists really have the  
20 chance to look at things, accurately. And that's  
21 most unfortunate as you pointed out. What do you  
22 think we should do as policy makers and lawmakers  
23 to attempt to open the eyes and restore the sight  
24 and clear vision of what we're dealing with?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 What policy changes need to happen to enable  
3 scientists to do what they're supposed to do for  
4 our society?

5 DR. LAW: Well, I think that this is a  
6 self-defeating business strategy by the energy  
7 industry, which is a hostage to fortune for them.  
8 I think that they've tried, in many different  
9 ways, to wriggle around this issue and in some  
10 senses have been a bit disingenuous. For  
11 example, Helen Burton (phonetic) put up a website  
12 about what fluids—what are found in fracking  
13 fluids in Pennsylvania and in some other states.  
14 At the very bottom of the list, there's a  
15 chemical, which is called water, and they give it  
16 the chemical abstract services number. But, of  
17 course, they're highly selective and they have  
18 not been cooperative with the EPA in answering a  
19 subpoena to divulge what they're actually adding  
20 to the fluids. Other energy companies have come  
21 together and they say about 80-percent of them  
22 have to disclose what the chemicals are, but  
23 they've reserved the right to exclude those which  
24 give them a proprietary advantage. So we know

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 from the track record at this point that there's  
3 not going to be a voluntary submission of this  
4 data and therefore this has to become the  
5 absolute prerequisite to considering the  
6 introduction of hydraulic fracturing to any new  
7 area or anywhere, for that matter.

8 Unfortunately, as far as I understand it, you  
9 know, the Federal government do not look like  
10 they're rapidly going to do this. I know that  
11 there are a number of acts, which are going  
12 through congress at the moment to try and at  
13 least restore these provisions to the safe  
14 drinking water act, which is what took them away.  
15 And I think that that's probably the best route.  
16 But I think that each state has the right to say,  
17 sorry, we don't want your technology here if  
18 you're not going to be candid with us.

19 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Well said. Simple  
20 question. Shouldn't the industry pay for some of  
21 the costs of this research?

22 DR. LAW: Absolutely. And, in fact, in  
23 these various - - of the precautionary principle,  
24 it suggests that those people who are going to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 profit from these technologies should contribute  
3 to the understanding of the possible pitfalls  
4 and, of course, this should be done in a  
5 openhanded fashion. I think it would not be good  
6 for them to do what you might call advocacy based  
7 science where they say, well, we've got our team  
8 of scientists and we give them a lot of money and  
9 look, hey, this is very safe. I'll even drink  
10 the water coming from this. I think that that  
11 kind of approach will not work. I think that  
12 this needs to be money, which is given to  
13 independent bodies, which can then distribute it  
14 to reputable scientists who've applied with peer-  
15 reviewed grant submissions.

16 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Bad theater is not  
17 what we need, good science is what we need.

18 DR. LAW: Exactly.

19 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Thank you for your  
20 testimony.

21 MS. SCHIMEL: Thank you, Dr. Law, for  
22 your testimony. I just wanted to make three  
23 comments. Not necessarily questions, but if you  
24 can call it questions, by all means, answer it.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 I find as the state policymaker your testimony  
3 particularly compelling for it's irony and a  
4 positive irony. Number one, one of the things  
5 that is transparency aspect of it as someone who  
6 is a state lawmaker who is constantly scrutinized  
7 for transparency in the way we do government and  
8 we're constantly, in terms of the press, in terms  
9 of our public opinion that transparency aspect,  
10 which is so important to what we do, that irony  
11 that comes out, you know, from the industry  
12 perspective is very compelling. Also, I want to  
13 cite what Chairman Sweeney talks about finding  
14 the cause of linkage. I mean, I think that's the  
15 excuse that's given that we cannot find the  
16 definitive cause of linkage in terms of the  
17 technology to the medical health implications,  
18 which I find, you can never definitively in other  
19 aspects of policy can you ever really  
20 definitively find out. That is the great mystery  
21 of life. You cannot. But there is the assurance  
22 that based on common knowledge and science that  
23 we can find that cause of linkage and I think  
24 it's very important to what you said. But the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 most important thing to me and the line that you  
3 have in here, which really stands out at a  
4 policymaker is one of the things that I look at,  
5 and I'm trying to be fair-minded, and I look  
6 forward to hearing the testimony from the  
7 industry, is, you know, why are we doing this.  
8 And as a policymaker, it's national security  
9 concerns, freeing ourselves from foreign oil  
10 dependence, which is certainly very much a  
11 hallmark of what it stands for. But you bring up  
12 a very interesting point, which is not been I  
13 haven't heard before about, in a drought  
14 afflicted world, in terms of national security,  
15 it's not just oil and gas, it's also water. And  
16 we're starting to see that, particularly in  
17 Africa. Particularly in China. Particularly in  
18 Israel, and the Middle East. And that so goes  
19 the neighborhood. In other words, we are a  
20 global economy. We are who we are, and our  
21 security concerns will, I believe, some day rest  
22 more with water than it does with oil and gas.

23 DR. LAW: New York State is the Saudi  
24 Arabia of water.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MS. SCHIMEL: Thank you. So as a  
3 policymaker, one of the concerns that I have is,  
4 and as you point out, help people, but also, you  
5 must not do harm. But does our policy, the ends,  
6 I hope always justify the means. And I am—has  
7 not been—that's what I'm hoping to get today in  
8 going forward. Does the ends, which is freeing  
9 ourselves from dependency and allowing the  
10 consumptions to continue in security, does it  
11 justify the means? Are we setting ourselves up  
12 for more policy concerns that we will have to,  
13 once again, address decades to come, and that's  
14 the irony of what your statement brought to me  
15 and I thank you for that to bring to the public  
16 domain. Thank you. Is that a question?

17 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Thank you very much  
18 Doctor.

19 MR. SWEENEY: Next we will hear from Dr.  
20 Kevin Chatham-Stephens, Pediatric Environmental  
21 Health Fellow Mount Sinai School of Medicine.

22 DR. KEVIN CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Good  
23 morning.

24 MR. SWEENEY: Welcome, Doctor.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Thank you  
3 Chairman and Committee Members for inviting me  
4 here today. Like you said, my name is Kevin  
5 Chatham-Stephens, and I am a pediatrician  
6 completing an environmental health research  
7 fellowship at Mount Sinai under the supervision  
8 of Dr. Phil Landrigan and Dr. Myron Galvez  
9 (phonetic) two leaders in the field of  
10 environmental pediatrics. As a pediatrician I'm  
11 really-(clears throat)-excuse me-as a  
12 pediatrician, I'm really focused on the  
13 environmental determinants of children's health.  
14 I'm here to advocate for the inclusion of  
15 children's health in our society's current  
16 discussion regarding natural gas extraction.

17 I was actually quite pleased to see that  
18 I am not only the sole pediatrician in this list  
19 of ten individuals, there are two pediatricians  
20 as well as two endocrinologists, a toxicologist,  
21 psychiatrist, in addition to all the Ph.D.s. So  
22 I think you guys did a fantastic job of getting a  
23 diverse group out of ten individuals, including  
24 individuals from the Public Health field and from

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 industry, which I think in this complicated topic  
3 is definitely needed.

4 So we know that children differ  
5 fundamentally from adults in multiple ways, which  
6 places them at a higher risk of exposure to toxic  
7 chemicals. In medical school, we are constantly  
8 reminded of these differences with the statement,  
9 children are not little adults. And I know that  
10 might seem obvious, but for decades in the field  
11 of toxicology and medicine, those differences  
12 weren't really fully realized. And I'll just go  
13 through some of the reasons why they are  
14 different. On a pound-per-pound of body weight  
15 comparison, children actually consume more food  
16 and water than adults, which can result in them  
17 consuming relatively higher amounts of pesticides  
18 from food, or lead from drinking water. Due to  
19 their faster breathing rate, their lungs may be  
20 exposed to air pollutants to a greater degree  
21 than adults. In addition, the detoxification  
22 process in infants and children are oftentimes  
23 immature compared to adults. And perhaps most  
24 importantly, the fetus, infant, and child each

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 proceed through crucial, highly programmed  
3 developmental stages. Each of which is uniquely  
4 vulnerable to disruption by a variety of toxics.

5 And, unfortunately, history is littered  
6 with examples of toxic substances being used or  
7 liberated without sufficient knowledge of their  
8 safety profile and long-term health effects.  
9 Lead, for example, was used for decades in paint  
10 and in gasoline before its permanent, negative  
11 impact on development and cognition in children  
12 was understood. If you look at the history of  
13 mercury it proceeds in a similar fashion and it's  
14 also very well known as a potentate or a  
15 toxicant. Our children and society, overall,  
16 continue to pay the price for these toxic  
17 substances with reduced IQ, impaired attention,  
18 and poor reading skills. Understanding these  
19 historical examples and the unique vulnerability  
20 of the fetus and child to environmental toxic  
21 exposures helps frame the discussion regarding  
22 public-(clears throat)-excuse me-regarding  
23 potential health impacts from natural gas  
24 extraction.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 So from my standpoint, there seems to be  
3 four major potential routes of exposure,  
4 potential routes of threat to our health from  
5 natural gas extraction. And they are, potential  
6 contamination from drinking water, potential  
7 increased local air pollution, potential increase  
8 noise pollution, and then potentially mental  
9 health effects, as well. I think the first two  
10 have been covered quite well by the previous two  
11 speakers, so I'll truncate my testimony on those  
12 two topics and focus on the last.

13 So just to begin with the establishment  
14 of clean unpolluted, easily accessible drinking  
15 water was a public health victory that resulted  
16 in significant reductions in morbidity and  
17 mortality. Natural gas extraction from the  
18 drilling process to the hydraulic fracturing and  
19 management of wastewater presents a potential  
20 threat to this significant achievement. Recent  
21 investigations have begun to confirm the  
22 anecdotal reports of the private drinking water  
23 well contamination in addition to the Osborne  
24 study, that was just mentioned, in December of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 last year the US EPA concluded that elevated  
3 methane levels in two private drinking water  
4 wells in Parker County, Texas were due, at least,  
5 in part, to nearby natural gas drilling.

6 And as children consume relatively  
7 larger amounts of water and have a longer life  
8 expectancy than adults, they may be more  
9 vulnerable to toxic exposures from drinking  
10 water. And I echo the precious speakers when I  
11 say that systematic, post-spectrum studies are  
12 needed to adequately address this issue.

13 So moving on to local air pollution.  
14 Due to multiple factors including their faster  
15 breathing rates, ongoing lung maturation, and  
16 higher prevalence of asthma, children are  
17 uniquely susceptible to increases in air  
18 pollution. Over the past several decades, the  
19 prevalence of asthma in children has steadily  
20 increased. Many for the reasons that we don't  
21 fully understand at this point. Since found  
22 level ozone and many of the products of diesel  
23 fuel combustion had been linked to asthmas,  
24 respiratory symptoms, and various other health

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 effects the impact of potentially exposing more  
3 children to these air pollutants should be  
4 examined.

5           So now, like I mentioned, I kind of  
6 shortened my testimony on those two subjects.  
7 Now I'll talk about two that I don't think have  
8 gotten as much publicity as they should. So I'll  
9 start off with noise pollution. While  
10 historically not studied to the degree as air  
11 pollution or environmental toxicants, the impact  
12 of noise pollution has recently become a focus of  
13 many researcher and public health authorities.  
14 The World Health Organization labels noise  
15 pollution as, quote, not only an environmental  
16 nuisance, but also a threat to public health, end  
17 quote. The WHO estimates that approximately one  
18 million healthy life years are lost each year in  
19 Western Europe due to noise and traffic, while  
20 other research has shown that airport noise,  
21 adversely affects academic performance in  
22 children. With drilling occurring relatively  
23 close to houses and schools in certain parts of  
24 the country, such as Texas and Pennsylvania, the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 potential for increased noise level should be  
3 addressed also in a systematic fashion.

4 So regarding mental health effects.

5 Research has shown that children and adolescence  
6 are at risk for mental health disorders, such as  
7 PTSD, anxiety, and depression, following a  
8 variety of disasters, including shooting sprees,  
9 terrorist attacks, and natural events such as  
10 hurricanes or tornadoes. Therefore, the  
11 potential impact of explosions and spills on  
12 children's mental health should be addressed and  
13 adequate supports be provided in the unfortunate  
14 scenario in such a disaster. Many families that  
15 I've talked to also endure stress and anxiety  
16 regarding the uncertainty surrounding natural gas  
17 extraction, especially the concern of drinking  
18 water contamination and changes to their local  
19 communities.

20 To be comprehensive, any prospective  
21 health study that's done on this issue should  
22 include assessments of mental health and quality  
23 of life. So whether it is water contamination,  
24 increased air noise pollution, or mental health

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 effects, children are uniquely susceptible to  
3 health threats in their environment. More  
4 vigorous research into the impact of hydraulic  
5 fracturing has been urged by a variety of groups,  
6 while the ongoing EPA study of the life cycle of  
7 water through the process of natural gas  
8 extraction will address one potential route of  
9 exposure, additional studies are needed for a  
10 comprehensive evaluation of air pollution, noise  
11 pollution, and mental health effects. It is  
12 imperative that the health effects of pregnant  
13 women, infants, and children are adequately  
14 studies in order to weigh the potential benefits  
15 and risks from natural gas extraction. Thank  
16 you.

17 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much,  
18 Doctor. So clearly you're saying these are areas  
19 that we need to be concerned about, but also  
20 areas with regard to hydraulic fracturing that we  
21 don't know enough about.

22 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Correct.

23 MR. SWEENEY: And therefore the need for  
24 additional studies. What kinds of studies? How

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 long would these kinds of studies take to  
3 complete?

4 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Those are--

5 MR. SWEENEY: What should we be--how  
6 should we be going about this?

7 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Sure. It's a  
8 fantastic question. I think it's been addresses  
9 somewhat by the two previous speakers. There are  
10 a variety of epidemiological studies that can be  
11 performed, kind of the gold standard are your  
12 prospect of longitudinal cohort studies where you  
13 have a community, for example, you have a  
14 community before any natural gas extraction is  
15 going to occur. You start studying them  
16 beforehand, all right. Because all the criticism  
17 of all that's being done right now with hydraulic  
18 fracturing is that we don't have any baseline  
19 data. Right? So if you have water that's  
20 contaminated the industry will say, what some  
21 public health people would say is you don't know  
22 exactly where that contamination came from,  
23 because you don't have baseline data. So you  
24 need to start optimally in a community before

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 there's any natural gas extraction going on. And  
3 so, you get your baseline data at that point, and  
4 then you study the community in a longitude  
5 fashion. So you do it before any extraction  
6 occurs, during extraction, and then afterwards as  
7 well. So the unfortunate or the drawbacks in  
8 those types of studies are obvious, they're  
9 obviously quite long, so those are years. The  
10 EPA portion, the study of the EPA portion looking  
11 at water, they say they're official results will  
12 be back until 2014 in some aspects of the study.  
13 So the prospective studies are long and they're  
14 also quite expensive to some degree.

15 MR. SWEENEY: Well, the during and after  
16 part of those studies infers that there would be  
17 drilling that would proceed and then we would  
18 study the results of that, which is a little  
19 different, than, I think, cautionary principles  
20 that some others have talked about this morning,  
21 which would argue in favor of don't do it unless  
22 you know exactly what you're getting into first.

23 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Sure. And I  
24 think in different parts of the country you may

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 be able to do different types of studies, because  
3 there are certain parts of the country where this  
4 is going to proceed regardless of what public  
5 health authorities have to say, I believe. Here  
6 in New York, we have, fortunately, we have the  
7 opportunity, perhaps, to use precautionary  
8 principle and study things first and get  
9 information from a variety of sources, before we  
10 proceed, but in other parts of the country,  
11 they're still doing this quite regularly. So  
12 that might be one instance where you could go  
13 into a community and start studying that before  
14 it's done and you continue to do it afterwards.

15 MR. SWEENEY: Well, do you know of any  
16 studies that you would considered to be valid  
17 scientific or medical studies that exist now that  
18 examine—have examined these issues and produced a  
19 report, conclusion or any sort?

20 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Not that I know.  
21 Exactly like Dr. Law mentioned, you know, they  
22 did the systematic literature, they would be  
23 looking for specific papers and what you'll find  
24 is stuff like the Osborne paper, which was

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 fantastic, you'll find Theo Colburn's paper from  
3 the endocrine destruction exchange, but none of  
4 those you're looking at necessarily human health  
5 effects. So they're definitely a piece of the  
6 puzzle, they're trying to show that there is some  
7 exposure to a variety of chemicals, but the next  
8 step will, obviously, be to link that exposure to  
9 human health effects. And that's, oftentimes,  
10 most difficult link to complete in the  
11 epidemiological study.

12 MR. SWEENEY: Do we need to separate out  
13 studies on children and studies on adults, or are  
14 there things that we can extrapolate from, let's  
15 say, a study of children with regards to adults  
16 or vice versa?

17 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: So I think a lot  
18 of times it is difficult to get a child data for  
19 a variety of reasons, often times, our families  
20 are quite reluctant to have their children  
21 involved in studies, even if it is kind of  
22 epidemiological data driven study. And they're  
23 just not as many families that are willing to  
24 participate in studies like these. So oftentimes

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 what is done is that you do get the adult data  
3 and you extrapolate it down to children. The  
4 thing that you have to keep in mind, though, is  
5 that children are, like I mentioned are more  
6 susceptible toward a variety of toxins, so, a  
7 level of chemical X, the safe level many be lower  
8 in children than it is in adults. And so you  
9 have to take into account those fundamental  
10 differences between children and adults.

11 MR. SWEENEY: Let me ask you a question  
12 similar to what I asked someone previously, which  
13 is, in those families where there are medical  
14 conditions that the families attribute to living  
15 in close proximity to drilling, after the fact,  
16 now that these medical conditions exist, is there  
17 a way to figure out whether they are attributable  
18 to hydrofracking that's going on, or not?

19 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Sure. I think  
20 theoretically it is. Like Dr. Law mentioned, it  
21 will be somewhat difficult to kind of tease out  
22 all of the determinants of health. So we know  
23 that people's health are influenced by a wide  
24 variety of factors. And we have been able to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 show that community level studies are important,  
3 so if you look at a study looking at the Atlanta  
4 Olympics, what they did is they studies ozone  
5 layer levels, like the previous doctors  
6 mentioned, ground level ozone levels, so they  
7 study them beforehand, during the Olympics, and  
8 afterwards. Because what Atlanta tired to do is  
9 they tried to clean up their air and encourage  
10 people to use public transportation, not drive,  
11 that kind of stuff. What they saw is that when  
12 the ozone level dropped during the Olympics  
13 asthma emissions, asthma visits dropped as well.  
14 And so they correlated quite well. And so that's  
15 just one example of being able to do community  
16 level research without going to individual  
17 families and discussing it with them. So I think  
18 it is possible, but like Dr. Law mentioned, I  
19 think it's going to take a bunch of  
20 epidemiologists and public health authorities to  
21 get together and design these studies.

22 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

23 MR. GOTTFRIED: I don't have any  
24 questions, I just want to ask you to give my best

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 to Dr. Landrigan and you're very lucky to be  
3 working with him. He's someone we've relied on  
4 for advice and support on many, many issues.

5 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Please, I just want to  
6 echo what Chairman Gottfried just said. Please  
7 extend my hello to Dr. Landrigan. Thank you.

8 DR. CHATHAM-STEPHENS: Thank you.

9 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much. Next  
10 we will hear from two people testifying together.  
11 Uni Blake, environmental toxicologist,  
12 Independent Oil and Gas Association of New York,  
13 and Dr. Scott Cline, geologist and petroleum  
14 engineer, Independent Oil and Gas Association of  
15 New York. And I believe you have a presentation—  
16 a PowerPoint presentation.

17 DR. UNI BLAKE: Yes.

18 MR. SWEENEY: Okay.

19 DR. BLAKE: We have some technical  
20 difficulties, so.

21 MR. SWEENEY: Okay.

22 DR. BLAKE: I think I'll just go ahead  
23 and proceed.

24 MR. SWEENEY: Sure.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. BLAKE: So, Chairman Gottfried,  
3 Chairman Sweeney, and distinguished Members of  
4 the Assembly. I want to thank you for this  
5 opportunity to come before you and talk to you  
6 about the health effects. As you know, my name  
7 is Uni Blake and I'm please to be here to offer  
8 some comments and see how I can help you. I'm  
9 here because of my training as a toxicologist and  
10 environmental scientist. I have been working at  
11 building and applying regulatory processes to a  
12 number of industries, which include the oil and  
13 gas industry. And this has entailed me to work  
14 directly with some of the regulatory agencies,  
15 the EPA, the FDA and as well as our own DEC. So  
16 that being said, I would like to help you address  
17 the question of how best to review the potential  
18 health effects of the fracturing techniques used  
19 in the oil and gas industry. I believe the how  
20 is why I'm here.

21 After listening to some of the public  
22 statements and reviewing some of the discussions  
23 in the media and attending a lot of the different  
24 meetings, I noticed that there was one thing that

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 was obviously missing, and that's a discussion  
3 about what is called exposure pathways. There  
4 has been a lot of information made available  
5 about the toxicity of the chemicals. I'm not  
6 going to get into that. I'm just going to dwell  
7 mostly on how these chemicals could potentially  
8 enter a person and affect their health. So I  
9 think what's every important, what I really need  
10 to reiterate is the pathways need to exist. And  
11 they need to be completed before any type of  
12 health effect can occur.

13 So the Agency of Toxic Substances and  
14 Disease Registry and which is part of the CDC,  
15 and the US EPA use pathway analyses for chemicals  
16 that have the potential to have negative effects  
17 on people. So they do this when they're  
18 performing public health assessments or risk  
19 assessments. Results from these assessments are  
20 important in establishing how the industry can go  
21 about mitigating different processes and  
22 conditions, specifically, to protect human  
23 health.

24 So, again, the key is containment.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Properly contained chemicals cannot create any  
3 changes in our health. I'll just draw up there  
4 like a loose example the gasoline in our tank is  
5 a very, you know, potentate toxic chemicals, but  
6 as long as it's well contained in the petroleum  
7 tank, we don't really worry about it. So I think  
8 the key here is containment. But what brings us  
9 here today is what I call those surprises that  
10 occur and these are those incidents. These  
11 incidents are usually related to human error or  
12 mechanical failure such as leaky valves or hoses,  
13 or incidents involving the transportation of the  
14 fluids. So doing these particular assessments  
15 can help provide the qualitative and quantitative  
16 results that people have been asking and talking  
17 about.

18 Since there's no environmental  
19 contamination data in New York State related to  
20 hydraulic fracturing because there have been no  
21 such instances, an assessment of the potential  
22 health effects relies on data obtained from  
23 environmental modeling studies and data from  
24 other States where similar activities have been

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 taking place. As a risk assessment, you design a  
3 conceptual model and you use statistical tools to  
4 use you to model for these surprise scenarios and  
5 in these particular scenarios, incorporate all  
6 the physical, chemical, and biological changes  
7 that could potentially occur to the chemicals  
8 once they're released into the environment.

9 So just a little brief up on what an  
10 exposure pathway analysis is. It's basically a  
11 way to connect the dots from the source all the  
12 way to the health effect. So the first element  
13 is the presence of the source. We all know that  
14 there is a source of chemicals here, and Dr.  
15 Cline will talk about more the potential source  
16 from the reservoir. I'm mainly going to focus on  
17 problems that potentially could occur on the  
18 surface.

19 The second element would be the  
20 availability of the media to transport the  
21 contaminants. This refers to the groundwater,  
22 the soil, the sediment, the surface water, the  
23 air, and the food chain. So successful  
24 transportation through these medias is determined

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 by, again, the chemical, the physical, and  
3 biological processes that occur in this media,  
4 which is referred to as a fate and transport.

5 These processes can result in complete  
6 degradation, dissolution, or dissipation of the  
7 chemicals, making them biologically unavailable  
8 for exposure.

9 The third element of the pathway  
10 analysis is the point of contact, which means  
11 that people have to come in contact with these  
12 chemicals. And example of a contact point that  
13 we have discussed here today is a presence of a  
14 drinking water well where a family may draw their  
15 ground water for drinking.

16 And the fourth element of the exposure  
17 pathway is the contaminants will enter the body  
18 either by inhaling, ingesting, or injecting,  
19 which I hope, nobody would do, or through dermal  
20 contact, such as inhaling dust particles,  
21 drinking the contaminated water or physically  
22 touching contaminated soil.

23 And the fifth element is the presence of  
24 a population. One of the reasons we are having

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 this discussion is because I believe that the  
3 drilling moved from more rural areas where there  
4 was—where the fifth element was missing. So when  
5 you do a model exposure pathway, all these five  
6 elements have to be met for you to say that a  
7 pathway is completed. If one thing is lacking  
8 then the pathway is not completed. For example,  
9 if you have a contaminated well and nobody drinks  
10 out of it, then the pathway is not completed and  
11 we will not have any negative or adverse health  
12 effects related to that particular pathway. And  
13 so when we modeled the different pathways, we  
14 found that there were some that were completed  
15 and some of them can be eliminated through,  
16 again, containment. The use of closed loop  
17 systems can eliminate some of the pathways, which  
18 means if we do not use open pits and we contain  
19 all the flowback fluid in a container, then that  
20 inhalation pathway ceases to exist.

21 The use of setbacks, if the well pad  
22 sits far away enough from the local residents,  
23 then that particular pathway will not exist.  
24 Then also the use of physical barriers, you know,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 we talk about animals, you know, walking into the  
3 pits, you know, just trying to block the physical  
4 person from physically getting close to whatever  
5 problem it is and then in an event of an  
6 accidental spill, the DEC has a department where  
7 they deal with the spill response program, which  
8 is designed to protect the public and, you know,  
9 people's safety. And also just something simple  
10 as re-routing the traffic. If you don't run the  
11 trucks through where you have a susceptible  
12 population then you're not dealing with the  
13 issues related to the emissions and the dust  
14 particles on the intense smaller level.

15 So, again, as I said in the event of a  
16 completed pathway, the next step of an accessor  
17 would be to do a risk assessment or a potential  
18 health evaluation. The risk assessment  
19 establishes quantitative values. For the  
20 concentrations that would be ingested or inhaled  
21 by the local residence, these calculated values  
22 are then compared to standard environmental  
23 health with those based comparison values and  
24 these values have been used for a long time.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 They include drinking water, standard levels,  
3 they include some of the ambient air standard  
4 levels, so once you compare the calculated or  
5 predicted values with these, then you can  
6 determine whether, you know, there's a risk for  
7 cancer, or there's a risk for non-cancer, or on  
8 the different chemicals have raised concern. So  
9 a health evaluation on the air emissions also  
10 would include a literary review of health effects  
11 related to workers in the oil and gas industry, a  
12 review was conducted and it did not reveal any  
13 signs of chronic illnesses that were related to  
14 workers exposed at the well sites. Even when  
15 they did the review of workers who were exposed  
16 to levels of benzene working and so the inference  
17 is since the workers who were exposed to these  
18 high concentrations for longer periods of time it  
19 is expected that the local residents and the  
20 people who belong to the more sensitive  
21 populations, subpopulations with lower actual  
22 exposure durations were not expected to develop  
23 the chronic illnesses. So using setbacks in some  
24 of the industries' best practices, are designed

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 to minimize some of these pathways.

3 Health effects associated with hydraulic  
4 fracturing related water treatment, we have  
5 discussed this a lot at our level. As far as the  
6 wastewater goes, New York State through the DEC  
7 have a very stringent program through the  
8 national program as well. So waste water  
9 treatment of flowback guidelines are outlined by  
10 the DEC and only certain wastewater treatment  
11 plans are allowed to handle frac flowback water  
12 and they're expected to meet pre-treatment  
13 standards.

14 And then the health effects associated  
15 with the emissions, I briefly mentioned that. On  
16 May 6<sup>th</sup> of this year the Pennsylvania Department  
17 of Environmental Protection released a study  
18 where they stated that there are no health  
19 effects associated with the natural gas  
20 activities in the north central region of the  
21 commonwealth. This region produces dry gas,  
22 which is similar to the type of gas that we  
23 expect here. And by dry gas, I believe be mean  
24 that you don't have a lot of the other compounds

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 besides the methane and the gas, you know, that  
3 are worrisome.

4 One of the previous presenters talked  
5 about doing air modeling and the DEC did do an  
6 air model study. It's in the draft supplement.  
7 The results of the modeling showed that potential  
8 air emissions exposures can be eliminated by  
9 using proper setbacks and containing frac  
10 flowback fluids. Health effects associated with  
11 drinking water, again, this is all a part of the  
12 health evaluation.

13 Gastem USA, which is a exploratory  
14 company down in-operating in Otsego County. I  
15 work as a technical consultant for them. We have  
16 collected over 50 different sites of water  
17 quality as a baseline from private wells and  
18 surface waters and we did this around a  
19 vertically fractured well in the county. The  
20 sampling started in 2008, the well was fractured  
21 in 2009 and we're still continuing collecting  
22 watering samples to date. We haven't noticed any  
23 significant changes in the water quality barring  
24 seasonal fluctuations. And I'm not sure if

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 you're aware that this particular well was a part  
3 of the Duke's study that Osborne did, Steve  
4 Osborne and Abner did. There was methane  
5 detected prior to the fracturing of the well.  
6 Actually, we have seen about 20-percent of the  
7 water wells in the county do have methane in them  
8 in detectable levels and after the hydraulic  
9 fracturing that was done, we did not notice any  
10 change in the amounts of methane that was in the  
11 wells. So I just wanted to throw that in there.

12 So I'm going back to what they did out  
13 is Garfield County in Colorado. They did a  
14 community health risk assessment and what they  
15 noted was they did not notice that there was  
16 going to be a health crisis associated with the  
17 industry. And as we know, there's a lot of  
18 activity going on in Garfield County. So what  
19 they put at the end of their report was the use  
20 of best practices can reduce risk and more data  
21 is required and I do acknowledge the fact that we  
22 do need more data to connect the dots. Somebody  
23 had raised the point that if you have somebody  
24 that's sick and there's a well going by, we do

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 need more data to try and find where the  
3 relationship is. And so in summary, and just to  
4 reiterate, the key to protecting the human health  
5 is containment and regulation. Modeled health  
6 assessments and risk assessments have been  
7 evaluated based on recreating potential viable  
8 pathways and affirming whether these links exist  
9 or they do not exist, if chemicals can be  
10 contained, then pathways can be eliminated and  
11 human health protected. However, there is the  
12 factor of human error and mechanical failure and  
13 there is the potential that incidents will  
14 happen. But through risk assessment modeling, it  
15 is expected that due to setbacks which will help  
16 natural attenuation, which is what happens to the  
17 water as it moves through the ground and  
18 dissipation, the dilution and a host of other  
19 biological, physical, and chemical processes  
20 involved during the transport of the chemicals,  
21 concentrations that are available at the point of  
22 contact will not be significant enough to elicit  
23 an adverse acute health effect. Thank you for  
24 the opportunity.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MR. SWEENEY: Dr. Cline, would you like  
3 to - - this morning and then we'll have--okay.

4 DR. SCOTT CLINE: Chairman Sweeney,  
5 Chairman Gottfried, distinguished Members of the  
6 Legislature. The Independent Oil and Gas  
7 Association appreciates this opportunity to share  
8 our perspectives on the health and facts of  
9 hydraulic fracturing from natural gas wells. My  
10 name is Scott Cline. I hold a Bachelor's Degree  
11 in geological science from PennState, both  
12 Master's and Ph.D. in petroleum engineering. I'm  
13 with the University of Oklahoma. I began my  
14 career in 1976 as a geophysicist for Gulf Oil,  
15 which is now part of Chevron and then worked for  
16 over 25 years in the oil and gas industry as  
17 geophysicist, geologist, petroleum engineer, and  
18 later as senior manager of several oil and gas  
19 companies based in Huston, Oklahoma City. I  
20 currently reside in the Finger Lakes region of  
21 New York. I was extensively involved in the  
22 early implementation and development of  
23 horizontal drilling, especially in Oklahoma. And  
24 my research interest and publications primarily

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 concentrate on horizontal drilling and naturally  
3 fractured reservoirs, fluid flows and forced  
4 media reservoirs simulation, as well as gas  
5 reserve analysis.

6 Most recently, I served as subject  
7 matter expert for the EPA hearings in Arlington  
8 Virginia on well construction, hydraulic  
9 fracturing and fluid flow and forced media and I  
10 also helped the Quebec's office in public  
11 hearings and the environment and helping them to  
12 design regulations similar to what we're doing  
13 here in New York. Neither fracture stimulation  
14 nor the production to produce water back to the  
15 surface to the well boar poses a risk of fluid  
16 migration to sources of underground drinking  
17 water. There is some risk of exposure pathway in  
18 case of large surface spills that are not  
19 contained to the lined drilling pad, but not from  
20 the subsurface operations.

21 The fracture stimulated production zone  
22 is typically a mile or below more below the  
23 underground source of drinking water, which I'll  
24 refer to as USDW for brevity. Approximately 30,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 plus or minus, ten-percent of the fracture fluids  
3 are recovered over the life of the well. And  
4 directed per proposed regulations in New York  
5 into tanks at the surface. Within the first few  
6 weeks to months following fracture stimulation,  
7 the remaining 70-percent, plus or minus, ten-  
8 percent of the fluid is imbibed into the large  
9 surface area of the fractures and locked  
10 effectively into place with the - - brine by  
11 capillary forces for geologic time. Even if that  
12 fluid could move within the subsurface, which it  
13 cannot, the fluid is separated from the USDW by  
14 thousands of feet of numerous - - layers of  
15 strata and neither a permeability path nor a  
16 pressure gradient to move it exists.  
17 Permeability sustained pressure gradient and the  
18 availability of fluid are all required or fluids  
19 will not move in the subsurface. The fracture  
20 stimulation, which lasts only a matter of hours  
21 to days for each fracture stage, after which the  
22 pressure gradient is reversed and flow to the  
23 well boar begins. The well boar thus becomes a  
24 pressure sink, the lowest pressure point and that

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 any available gas and fluids then move to that  
3 pressure sink and up to the surface to the well  
4 boar that had triple or often quadruple redundant  
5 layers of steel casing and cement, plus tubing to  
6 protect the USDW. The naturally occurring  
7 Marcellus fracturing joints that were created  
8 naturally, millions of years ago during the gas  
9 generation phase do not extend above the  
10 Marcellus. The Marcellus is, in essence both the  
11 source and reservoir in a closed petroleum  
12 system. Over time, even these natural fractures  
13 became partially mineralized and disconnected.  
14 The object of the fracture stimulation is thus to  
15 reconnect them and thus allowing the gas to flow  
16 to the well boar more effectively. When these  
17 natural fractures are subsequently hydraulic  
18 fracture stimulated in horizontal wells, the  
19 wells typically, as I mentioned exhibit good gas  
20 production but poor fluid recovery. The relative  
21 contribution of the fluid entrapment are fluid  
22 leak off into the fracture face.

23 I supplied a white paper to you as a  
24 secondary aide that has some visual aides in here

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 that might be useful in visualizing this that I  
3 presented at the EPA hearings.

4 Additionally, absorption of water to the  
5 hydrophilic clays, the material in the shale  
6 wants to capture some of that water. Narrow  
7 fracture branches also trap the fluid by  
8 stranding capillary forces and fluid also drops  
9 to the bottom of the propped packs by gravity and  
10 the gas flows preferentially above it.

11 In addition to fluid retention  
12 mechanisms the fracture pressures, which could,  
13 potentially, drive fluid from the target shale  
14 formation through toward an aquifer are only  
15 applied, as I mentioned, for a short period of  
16 time, for which flow is reversed. Even if the  
17 water was not trapped, and could be moved, the  
18 developed shale formations separated by thousands  
19 of feet of an impermeable laminated - -  
20 required-would require decades if not centuries  
21 to move that water to the surface. Instead, the  
22 formation experience is continually decreasing in  
23 well pressure during production and eventually  
24 there's no energy even available to move fluid to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 the low permeable shale and not even to the well  
3 itself, eventually.

4 Even though gas production is directed  
5 to the well boar during production, it's  
6 certainly prudent to examine the potential height  
7 of fractures that are created by hydraulic  
8 fracturing. While the mechanisms that limit the  
9 vertical fracture height have been widely  
10 discussed and investigated, observed in  
11 laboratory and field testing, direct evidence is  
12 also available showing the limited extent of  
13 vertical fracture propagation. This is done  
14 through micro sized macro monitoring and testing,  
15 which gives us essentially a subsurface picture  
16 of the height of the fracture stimulation. This  
17 was recently illustrated in the literature where  
18 an extensive micro sized data base in the  
19 Marcellus formation and also one was done in the  
20 Barrnet, showed the vertical separation between  
21 the highest vertical extent of the - - fractures  
22 to the shallow ground water sources, indicating  
23 that fracture stimulation was not creating  
24 fractures anywhere near, except thousands of feet

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 still separating the stimulated zone from the  
3 ground water. I provided that in my additional  
4 paper here, too.

5 In fact, in addition to this, vertical  
6 fracture propagation at depths of less than 3,000  
7 feet is not even possible. As natural - - stress  
8 fields tend to rotate the fracture propagation  
9 from vertical to horizontal depths of less than  
10 3,000 feet. In other words, the fractures begin  
11 to rotate horizontally, they cannot be created  
12 vertically, and they go along the bedding flanks.

13 In addition to that, DEC regulations as  
14 proposed do not allow high volume fracture  
15 stimulations at depths at less than 2,000 feet  
16 without site specific review.

17 In any event, reduced fractures do not  
18 extend far above the target zone and the injected  
19 water that does not return to the surface through  
20 production is trapped by the combination of  
21 capillary geomechanical - - stranding and  
22 absorption mechanisms, which render most of the  
23 injected water immobile. Thus, once the  
24 stimulation pressures, lasting as I mentioned

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 only a matter of hours, are released fluid flow  
3 is directed to the well boar and up to the  
4 surface to the production - - . The purpose of  
5 the well casing design is to effectively  
6 hydraulic the isolate the deeply buried  
7 formations from the near surface. This is  
8 accomplished through a redundant, triple to  
9 quadruple system of overlapping steel casing  
10 cemented entirely to the surface. New York's  
11 regulations require cementing the casing all the  
12 way to the surface, the perforations at the very  
13 bottom of the well boar where the gas is entering  
14 the well boar is the only pathway for the fluid  
15 and migration of the gas. It wants to find the  
16 lowest pressure path to the surface. It's not  
17 going to go around the casing. Even if there was  
18 a crack in the cement, which there would not be,  
19 because we test it both mechanically and through  
20 sonic log testing? It would still preferentially  
21 want to go up that center string of casing where  
22 the perforations exposed the formation.

23                   There is no basic difference in well  
24 construction actually between vertical and

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 horizontal wells. After drilling over a million  
3 onshore wells in the US, there are still no  
4 confirmed cases of groundwater contamination from  
5 hydraulic fracturing in the producing zone. It  
6 is true that methane had migrated into  
7 groundwater sources occasionally. However, it is  
8 important to note that it is not from the  
9 stimulated zones of the shale target zones. The  
10 methane - - is rather a result of mere surface  
11 sources of methane, naturally occurring. They're  
12 in close proximity to the groundwater sources.  
13 This statement is also well confirmed by the  
14 Department of Environmental Protection and  
15 Pennsylvania that confirm the methane that was  
16 found in the wells of Dimmick was not coming from  
17 the Marcellus. These incidents can be prevented  
18 and if necessary remediated with existing  
19 technologies and a good knowledge of the shallow  
20 geologic conditions. In fact, proposed  
21 regulations would have mitigated these publicized  
22 events.

23 In summary, the water that remains in  
24 the formation that is trapped effectively for

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 geologic time with no mechanism to move from the  
3 deeply buried formations, the gas and fluids that  
4 do not remain trapped in the formation flow to  
5 the well boar, pressure sink and safely to  
6 production facilities at the surface. The  
7 surface is where the attention to preventing  
8 spills and processing water should be  
9 concentrated. I'm confident the current industry  
10 best practices, existing technology, and DEC  
11 regulations will ensure that this happens. The  
12 Independent Oil and Gas Association of New York  
13 appreciates this opportunity to share our  
14 thoughts as well as myself, and I truly believe  
15 that we can balance the interest of the  
16 environment with the ability to safely develop  
17 these resources in New York. Thank you.

18 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you. We've been  
19 joined by Assemblymen Abinanti from Westchester  
20 County. I hardly know where to begin. I will  
21 make the general observation of both of the  
22 testimonies that you have presented, that they  
23 are limited an narrowly directed to specific  
24 things, which I would guess are the aspects of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 this that you want to talk about, while not  
3 talking about enormous areas of hydrofracking  
4 that are important and relevant and that other  
5 people who have testified today have talked  
6 about. So I'd like to question that, if we could  
7 take one at a time. Dr. Cline, you note in your  
8 testimony an involvement, I guess with the Quebec  
9 office of hearings on oil and gas regulations in  
10 Quebec?

11 DR. CLINE: Yes.

12 MR. SWEENEY: So I assume, therefore,  
13 you are aware that Quebec has recently abandoned  
14 any further hydrofracking in the province?

15 DR. CLINE: They have still not finished  
16 their regulations, yet.

17 MR. SWEENEY: They've announced a ban.

18 DR. CLINE: That's the same situation as  
19 here until they have been able to develop the  
20 regulations.

21 MR. SWEENEY: Well, they permitted 31  
22 wells and then they decided they would be better  
23 off abandoning it. Is that what--can you shed any  
24 light on that?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. BLAKE: They did allow exploratory  
3 drilling, they took the approach that they wanted  
4 to define how large and the extent of the  
5 resource. There was never any intent in that to  
6 do developmental drilling. It was entirely to  
7 see to assess the extent of the resource pending  
8 developing final regulations for full scale  
9 development, which is in process at this moment.

10 MR. SWEENEY: I will ask the same  
11 question of both of you that I asked of others,  
12 which is, are either of you of any peer-review  
13 studies on the health impacts of hydrofracking?

14 DR. BLAKE: I am not aware of any  
15 studies that have been don. Like I said, there  
16 is a need for data because, like you said, this  
17 is a new process and to be able to connect dots,  
18 we do need that data.

19 MR. SWEENEY: Dr. Cline?

20 DR. CLINE: The health effects of  
21 hydraulic fracturing are obviously, as I  
22 mentioned multifaceted. I'm talking about the  
23 subsurface operations and whether or not there is  
24 a pathway of those fluids to the groundwater

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 sources. And there is—it's well documented in  
3 the literature. A lot of which I gave as  
4 references in my white paper, including the EPA's  
5 own 2004 study showing that there is no risk to  
6 fracture fluids to the groundwater sources from  
7 the deeply buried underground source target  
8 zones.

9 MR. SWEENEY: Well, that's, that's,  
10 that's—

11 DR. CLINE: You're talking about a broad  
12 range of things from air to surface operations  
13 and that is not what we're here to testify about.  
14 We're trying to narrow it down to put away the  
15 concept that there is a risk from the actual  
16 fracture stimulation and subsurface. And to try  
17 to focus your attentions to surface operations.

18 MR. SWEENEY: I understand that's what  
19 you're trying to d, and I infer from your answer  
20 that you're not aware of any peer-review  
21 scientific studies that have been published  
22 either on health impacts - - --

23 DR. CLINE: Whether there have been  
24 peer-reviewed or not, I don't know, but there are

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 many studies that have been in the literature on  
3 this subject and many of which I've referenced.

4 MR. SWEENEY: On the subject of health  
5 impacts, or on the subject of groundwater  
6 contamination?

7 DR. CLINE: Showing that there is no  
8 pathway of any of the substances to the  
9 groundwater, which would certainly imply that  
10 there are no health impacts if there is not a  
11 pathway to exposure.

12 MR. SWEENEY: Okay. So the short answer  
13 is no, you're not aware of any? I want to go  
14 back to one where you talk about methane and the  
15 fact that any methane that may result in water or  
16 elsewhere coming up to the surface is not coming  
17 from the fracturing that's taking place down  
18 below, that there's no pathway, as you referred  
19 to it, from a mile down to the surface for the  
20 methane, is that reasonably accurate?

21 MR. CLINE: That's correct. The  
22 methane, as I mentioned, such as a Dimmick was  
23 fingerprinted with carbon isotope fingerprinting  
24 as being a source from thermogenic shale as

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 opposed to biogenic, but it was sourced from a  
3 shallower shale.

4 MR. SWEENEY: But does it mean that it  
5 is impossible that the hydrofracking activity  
6 that is taking place down below could not in some  
7 way form or fashion cause the methane that is  
8 about it to be released?

9 DR. CLINE: No. It's not really.  
10 There's not a direct pathway. It's not related  
11 to the production zone in the subsurface because,  
12 again, we have over a mile column of cement and  
13 casing separating the two and as I mentioned, the  
14 perforations in the casing--

15 MR. SWEENEY: Methane doesn't have to  
16 come from the casing or the piping, the methane  
17 comes from the rock formation. And if you're  
18 hydrofracking below it, which is an industrial  
19 activity that has an impact, is intended to have  
20 an impact on the shale around it, could it not  
21 have an impact on the methane that is above it  
22 that causes that methane to be released even if  
23 there isn't a direct line or connection?

24 DR. CLINE: No. Because we are not

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 creating any fracture past that far from the  
3 target zone as I mentioned from micro sized  
4 testing and our reservoir modeling we know that  
5 the fractures that are created through hydraulic  
6 fracturing only extend a few hundred feet above  
7 the Marcellus formation itself. Whereas the  
8 methane that is occasionally gotten into  
9 groundwater sources is coming from just a few  
10 first hundred feet below the surface. Close  
11 proximity and sometimes, very often naturally  
12 occurring in the water sources. There is no  
13 connection between the fracturing and those  
14 shallow zones.

15 MR. SWEENEY: Ms. Blake, you offer up  
16 several studies or assessments to support your  
17 contention that there are, I assume, to support a  
18 contention that there are not health effects  
19 associated with either air emissions or drinking  
20 water wells. For example, in your testimony,  
21 Gastem USA collected water samples from a site,  
22 various sites around a vertically fractured well  
23 in Onsego County. And found no problem. Are you  
24 suggesting, therefore, that the testing of a

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 single vertically fractured well is  
3 representative of all wells and would be  
4 representative of all horizontally fractured  
5 wells?

6 DR. BLAKE: No. I'm not suggesting  
7 that. I was—I referred to that particular well  
8 site because it's one I'm familiar with and we do  
9 have data showing that baseline study can be  
10 done. I did present that particular topic of  
11 developing water quality, monitoring program at  
12 the EPA technical workshop, the first one on  
13 chemical analysis. There is a lot of discussion  
14 about doing baseline studies and the industries  
15 moving towards establishing programs to do  
16 baseline studies for that simple reason. I am  
17 not suggesting that it's either way, so.

18 MR. SWEENEY: So it's not  
19 representative? We shouldn't take it as being  
20 representative? You're not offering this as  
21 being representative of all wells in all cases?

22 DR. BLAKE: No. Like I said, I believe  
23 that water monitoring studies should be done.

24 MR. SWEENEY: You then follow that with

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 a reference to a study that I'm not familiar with  
3 in Garfield County, Colorado, that there is not a  
4 health crisis associates with oil and gas  
5 activities in the county. Saying there is not a  
6 health crisis is a far cry from saying there are  
7 not health problems. Does this study say that  
8 there are not health problems in Garfield County,  
9 Colorado?

10 DR. BLAKE: The study did mention that  
11 there was some problems to do with emissions  
12 related to benzene when they did the risk  
13 assessment. I am recommend--like I said, the key  
14 for my presentation is containment, benzene, some  
15 of the benzene did come off the open pits that  
16 they have and if New York moves towards closed  
17 contained fractful - - pits then that will lower  
18 the benzene emissions from the well site and  
19 diminish some of those concerns.

20 MR. SWEENEY: So then this study did  
21 indicate there are some health problems?

22 DR. BLAKE: They did indicate--

23 MR. SWEENEY: While saying there is not  
24 a health crisis?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. BLAKE: They did indicate through  
3 their risk assessments based on the levels of  
4 benzene in the air that there could be a higher  
5 risk of having a health effect related to  
6 benzene, the closer you were to the well pad and  
7 that's why I reiterated. I said, if we focus on  
8 moving towards contained systems, then that  
9 particular pathway will be eliminated. There's a  
10 lot of discussion in our state about Colorado and  
11 about Pennsylvania, but I see New York State as  
12 being a very environmental forward-looking state,  
13 as far as the regulations go and using a lot of  
14 those problems that they face, we can see how to  
15 better—how we do it in this state and the  
16 regulations already cover a lot of that. There  
17 was an air model study as a part of the GEIS  
18 supplemented to the GIS and they did mention that  
19 very very topic about using setbacks to lower  
20 some of those risks.

21 MR. SWEENEY: You make reference to air  
22 emissions also and in particular an air modeling  
23 done, I assume that's with the New York State.

24 DR. BLAKE: Yes.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MR. SWEENEY: And also a study released  
3 in Pennsylvania. We've heard some discussion  
4 from others who have testified today about air  
5 emissions and the various sources of air  
6 emissions from drilling which would include truck  
7 traffic, generators, not just what comes out of  
8 the well. But from a variety of other sources.  
9 Did this study in Pennsylvania take into account  
10 all of those various sources of air pollution?

11 DR. BLAKE: I believe they set up the  
12 equipment at different sites, which include some  
13 of the sources you've mentioned.

14 MR. SWEENEY: Did they also then monitor  
15 all the trucks coming in and out of the various  
16 sites? And did they monitor the generators as  
17 well as whatever is coming out of the well? And  
18 all of the other equipment that's associated that  
19 otherwise wouldn't be there?

20 DR. BLAKE: When they did their study, I  
21 believe it was a comprehensive study, they  
22 included all that in it. And they were really  
23 adamant to say that it was not a chronic study,  
24 it was a short impact study. So it just dealt

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 with accurate toxicity and that--

3 MR. SWEENEY: We would—we would  
4 appreciate receiving a copy of that study.

5 DR. BLAKE: Okay.

6 MR. SWEENEY: Certainly, what we have  
7 heard from others this morning and in what we  
8 know of air pollution and sources of air  
9 pollution and what commonsense tells us would be  
10 that thousands of trucks a day and portable  
11 generators as well as all of the other equipment  
12 that otherwise wouldn't be there is going to be  
13 producing some sources of air pollution and air  
14 pollution problems that didn't previously exist  
15 in this location. So we certainly would like to  
16 take a look at that study that you referred to.

17 DR. BLAKE: Okay. We will make it  
18 available to you.

19 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you. Your—the  
20 remainder of your testimony certainly where you  
21 start off in talking about fluids, seems to focus  
22 on, you know, is there a pathway, is there a  
23 source and, you know, if fluids don't escape, if  
24 there isn't a direct contact, then there can't be

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 a problem. What about all of the wastewater that  
3 is removed and some of which is currently being  
4 taken places in New York State, which because of  
5 Federal and State regulations is not being tested  
6 for any chemicals or radiation, or anything else  
7 before it is disposed of, and what about all of  
8 the other waste that is being trucked some of it  
9 into New York State right now that is not being  
10 tested because Federal and State regulations  
11 don't require that it be tested and that it's  
12 being disposed of in landfills and in other  
13 places in New York State? Is that not a  
14 potential pathway for harmful substances to reach  
15 both human contact as well as groundwater and air  
16 pollution?

17 DR. BLAKE: Are you talking specifically  
18 about the transport from the well site to the--

19 MR. SWEENEY: I'm talking about the  
20 transportation itself. I'm talking about the  
21 substances that are being transported.

22 DR. BLAKE: It is--

23 MR. SWEENEY: It's self evident that all  
24 of that additional truck traffic is going to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 produce problems also. But I'm more concerned  
3 about what's in the trucks and where it ends up.

4 DR. BLAKE: Okay. What—I believe what I  
5 said was containment is a key. So if it does say  
6 in the truck then it's not going to be an issue.  
7 But I did model in the event if a truck carrying,  
8 maybe 6,000 gallons of frac - - based on the  
9 concentrations of the particular flowback that  
10 came out of the - - well in Maryland that if it  
11 happened to have an incident and lose its cargo  
12 in the Susquehanna, I did model that and the  
13 numbers showed a very minimal impact on the water  
14 quality within the Susquehanna River.

15 MR. SWEENEY: I'm not even talking about  
16 accidents, I'm talking about what's being done  
17 deliberately.

18 DR. BLAKE: Wastewater treatment?

19 MR. SWEENEY: I'm talking about  
20 wastewater--

21 DR. BLAKE: Okay.

22 MR. SWEENEY: --that is coming up out of  
23 the wells and then it's being trucked to plants,  
24 it's not being tested for what's in it. It's

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 being treated, quote, unquote, in plants that  
3 don't have the capacity to treat the items that  
4 are most likely in it, and then it's being  
5 discharged, probably into surface bodies of  
6 water. The same thing is true for the solid  
7 substances that are being disposed of. Which,  
8 because of Federal and State regulations is not  
9 tested by anybody, it's not tested by the  
10 companies, because they are not required to test  
11 it. It's not tested by the landfills where it's  
12 being dumped, because they're not required to  
13 test it. They're happy to take it. They get  
14 paid to take it. They take it, they dump it.  
15 Nobody knows what's in it. It is, in my opinion,  
16 a virtual certainty that there's a lot of very  
17 nasty stuff in it. But nobody is testing for  
18 that. What is going to end up in our—it is in  
19 our environment. It's going to end up in the  
20 groundwater. It's going to end up in the surface  
21 water. And it's my understanding in  
22 Pennsylvania, I mean, because the flowback water—  
23 I mean, forget all the other noxious stuff that's  
24 in it, but it's so salty that when it was dumped

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 into the rivers after being treated because it's  
3 not treated for salt at these plants they just  
4 push it through the plant, they're not taking out  
5 the salt that they had to stop doing it because  
6 the utility companies downstream their equipment  
7 was corroding from all the salt.

8 DR. BLAKE: I could speak what-through  
9 experience what we did over there in Oneonta  
10 County. We did test the flowback water. We had  
11 to test it before it was submitted to the water  
12 town treatment plant because he had to be aware  
13 of what was in it and see how it would impact his  
14 permit, his SPDS required permit if he would go  
15 over his limits on his - - or not and so the DEC  
16 and the EPA did require that waste water to be  
17 treated. And I believe it's within the best  
18 interest, I mean, the best practices that I work  
19 on instituting within the industry it is, know  
20 what's in that wastewater and ensure that it does  
21 get treated. And so in order for him to receive  
22 that wastewater, he had to know what was in it  
23 and there was a big questions about the bio-sides  
24 that were in the wastewater, if is would have an

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 impact on his sludge treatment procedure and he  
3 did run some toxicity tests and I do have that  
4 data, and I will gladly make it available to you  
5 to go over, to see exactly what was required by  
6 the DEC before that water was treated in water  
7 town and what they had to go through in order for  
8 that water to be released.

9 MR. SWEENEY: Is that kind of testing  
10 taking place in all places now? Is it taking  
11 place in Pennsylvania before it's shipped to New  
12 York or anyplace else, in all case?

13 DR. BLAKE: I'm not sure how they do it  
14 in Pennsylvania, because I know the plant that  
15 Dr. Conrad Volts (phonetic) talked about the  
16 Josephine plant in his paper was kind of  
17 grandfathered into some clause where they didn't  
18 have to do pretreatment standards. The only  
19 wastewater treatment plants that could accept  
20 wastewater would be those involved of the  
21 National Pretreatment Program, which means that  
22 plants that accept industrial waste. And they  
23 have the treatment capacity to handle the  
24 wastewater from the industry, which means they

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 are able to treat it through the different steps  
3 of the process. Now the plant down in Josephine,  
4 Pennsylvania that Dr. Volts referred to did not  
5 have any pretreatment program. From my  
6 understanding.

7 MR. SWEENEY: So your understanding  
8 would be that that kind of testing is not taking  
9 places in all cases now in other places in the  
10 country?

11 DR. BLAKE: In other places, in  
12 Pennsylvania, you mean?

13 MR. SWEENEY: Or elsewhere.

14 DR. BLAKE: I don't have the answer to  
15 that. I can find it for you. But I know within  
16 New York State as a part of their Speedies  
17 (phonetic) program you have to have pretreatment  
18 program to accept industrial waste. And before  
19 you accept a new—before you accept new water, you  
20 have to prove or do what they do a headwork  
21 analysis, which means you need to know what's in  
22 that waste before you accept it. And so even  
23 within the draft supplement, they do talk about  
24 it and they do list the different wastewater

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 treatment plants that are in New York State that  
3 do have pretreatment programs in place.

4 MR. SWEENEY: And does that also apply  
5 to the solids? The rocks and the other items  
6 that are disposed of in landfills?

7 DR. BLAKE: That one I'm not aware of, I  
8 know about wastewater treatment, so we can find  
9 out and make the information available to you.

10 MR. SWEENEY: I can address that, if  
11 you'd like, sure, up to the limited extend. It's  
12 not my expertise, but I am a little bit familiar  
13 with the Shumong (phonetic) County and Stuban  
14 (phonetic) County landfill operations that are  
15 accepting drill cuttings. Those are landfills  
16 that are modern landfills, lime landfills and  
17 they did have a study done looking at the  
18 composition of samples of the Marcellus and what  
19 the effect would be of landfill and the DEC also  
20 took their own samples and did their own  
21 analysis, both came to the conclusion that they  
22 felt it was safe to landfill it. And I don't  
23 have—I have read the study and I know there are  
24 people that have other opinions about that, but

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 both DEC and the counties head commission—or the  
3 landfill operator had commission studies that  
4 gave scientific backup to their claim that it was  
5 not hazardous and they are monitoring the radio  
6 activity level of the cuttings that come into the  
7 landfill continually.

8 MALE VOICE: Well, neither Federal nor  
9 State law requires it, are they testing every  
10 load that comes in to determine what's in it?  
11 Not just for radioactivity, but for all of the  
12 other things that can be in it, too?

13 MR. SWEENEY: I don't have knowledge of  
14 that, but—thank you.

15 MR. GOTTFRIED: A few questions. Ms.  
16 Blake, you said that one of the ways to make  
17 hydrofracking nonpolluting you referred to  
18 rerouting truck traffic off streets and routes  
19 where susceptible population live. I think if we  
20 passed a law that said you can hydrofrack  
21 anywhere in the State of New York that you want  
22 as long as your trucks don't go on a route  
23 through areas where susceptible populations live  
24 we will have effectively banned hydrofracking

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 from the State of New York. How do you run a  
3 hydrofracking operation in New York State without  
4 running the trucks on route where susceptible  
5 populations live?

6 DR. BLAKE: That's a good one. I was  
7 referring to the local level—I am a parent, and I  
8 do have five kids that I raise over there in the  
9 town of Maryland and just like everybody else I  
10 do have concerns and I feel that if in terms of  
11 susceptible population I think in terms of a  
12 local school, this is why I feel that local, you  
13 know, have that ability to over their - -  
14 agreements and things like that to run the trucks  
15 in the less populated areas or less, you know,  
16 whatever they feel that the local level would be  
17 sufficient. I guess is my best way to answer  
18 that. So.

19 MR. GOTTFRIED: Well, I think it would  
20 be just about impossible to do hydrofracking in  
21 the Marcellus shale in this state if you were  
22 doing so on the condition that your trucks don't  
23 go on routes where susceptible populations live.  
24 If either of you could comment on this, the 2005

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 Federal legislation prohibiting EPA from  
3 regulating hydrofracking is it--am I correct in  
4 assuming that you're industry lobbied for that  
5 legislation or at least supported it? And that  
6 in the intervening years has not tried to  
7 persuade congress to repeal it? Yes?

8 DR. CLINE: It's for either one of us?

9 MR. GOTTFRIED: Yes.

10 DR. CLINE: I can--you know, I was not  
11 involved in that process, but I can comment on  
12 what my understanding of it. That was--you have  
13 to understand, that was right on the heels of the  
14 2004 EPA study that was conducted that came to  
15 the conclusion, very convincingly, forcefully,  
16 that hydraulic fracturing did not pose a risk to  
17 the underground sources of drinking water. But  
18 that--

19 MR. GOTTFRIED: Congress, Congress  
20 doesn't ordinarily, on its own, get the idea to  
21 prohibit EPA from regulating something just  
22 because a study found that that's something was  
23 not an environmental hazard. They usually, you  
24 know, just say, okay, if it's not a hazard, you

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 know, we'll assume you're going to work on  
3 something else. I mean, frankly it defies  
4 imagination to think that that legislation didn't  
5 get enacted without the strong advocacy of the  
6 oil and gas industry. I mean--

7 DR. CLINE: There were people--

8 MR. GOTTFRIED: --Congress didn't just  
9 wake up one morning and say, you know, I think  
10 we'll prohibit EPA from regulating hydrofracking  
11 and we haven't heard from the oil and gas  
12 industry, but we're going to prohibit this  
13 regulation anyway. I mean, that's not what  
14 happened.

15 DR. CLINE: I think they found that it  
16 was unnecessary because there was no pathway  
17 migration from the subsurface to the shallow--

18 MR. GOTTFRIED: No. I didn't ask--

19 DR. CLINE: And I don't know anything  
20 about the lobbying--

21 MR. GOTTFRIED: --you what their  
22 thinking was--

23 DR. CLINE: I'm--

24 MR. GOTTFRIED: --I asked did the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 industry advocate for that prohibition and has  
3 the industry in the intervening years said, you  
4 know, that prohibition is really inappropriate.  
5 We welcome this scrutiny of EPA. We would  
6 welcome the opportunity to defend our industry.  
7 We would welcome appropriate regulation because  
8 we read testimony that says that hydrofracking is  
9 safe if there are appropriate things in place and  
10 we would welcome federal regulations that would  
11 make sure that appropriate things are in place.  
12 Has your industry taken that position with  
13 congress?

14 DR. CLINE: I don't have any knowledge  
15 of that. I'm a scientist engineer. I'm not  
16 involved in the political process.

17 MR. GOTTFRIED: I see. And so you  
18 haven't—I assume you must read a lot about the  
19 topic. Neither one of you has happened to notice  
20 an article in a trade association journal that  
21 says oil and gas industry trying to get congress  
22 to remove this prohibition so that we can be  
23 appropriately regulated? You haven't read any  
24 such articles, have you? This line of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 questioning is pretty silly, isn't it? I mean,  
3 we all know the answer to the questions that I'm  
4 asking.

5 DR. CLINE: From a scientific standpoint  
6 it is not necessary, in my opinion.

7 MR. GOTTFRIED: Because scientifically  
8 we should just rely on the industry to regulate  
9 itself? And that's because the history of the  
10 oil industry is that it does such a wonderful job  
11 of regulating itself and making sure that nothing  
12 can go wrong? You're experience as a scientist  
13 tells you that--tells you that about that  
14 industry?

15 DR. CLINE: Every step of the process is  
16 regulated by either a State or Federal agency.  
17 Just because the actual hydraulic fracturing  
18 portion of that step was accepted from EPA  
19 control does not in any way mean that it is not  
20 regulated? States regulate Federal government  
21 regulates air, water, so you're talking about a  
22 very narrow part of the process and that process  
23 is highly regulated by state agencies.

24 MR. GOTTFRIED: But EPA does not

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 regulate hydrofracking and your industry works  
3 very hard, I'm quite confident to protect itself  
4 from being regulated by EPA, an agency that has a  
5 whole lot more resources to do research and a  
6 whole lot more legal tools than most State  
7 regulatory agencies. And your industry works  
8 darn hard to make sure that EPA doesn't require  
9 any of the kinds of protections and mitigating  
10 measures that the two of you have testified  
11 about. Right?

12 DR. CLINE: I believe the states  
13 regulatory agencies are far better equipped to  
14 regulate hydraulic fracturing than the EPA. They  
15 do not have the expertise or the personnel in  
16 that area. Geologically conditions are variable  
17 from state to state and the local enforcement  
18 regulatory agencies I think are far better  
19 equipped to do that regulation.

20 MR. GOTTFRIED: Okay. Now earlier you  
21 were testifying about how the methane was getting  
22 into the water at one of the drilling sites  
23 didn't come from the hydraulic fracturing, is it  
24 your belief that it was just a freak coincidence?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: In that particular  
3 incidence, it was a combination of a human error  
4 and local geologic conditions in an area that was  
5 new to drilling.

6 MR. GOTTFRIED: So it was a result of  
7 the drilling? It was a result of unique  
8 geological features and human error?

9 DR. CLINE: We can get meth--

10 MR. GOTTFRIED: And will there be--will  
11 there be hydraulic fracturing wells in New York  
12 where you can assure us that there are no unique  
13 geological features and no human error?

14 DR. CLINE: Nobody can be 100-percent  
15 certain but in 30 years of drilling in New York,  
16 as I mentioned, the shallow section of the hole  
17 is no different vertically or horizontal drilling  
18 wells. We have only had one case of methane  
19 migration in over 10,000 wells in New York. We  
20 have the regulatory and technical specifications  
21 that prevent these things. Which I included as  
22 cementing completed to the surface and not  
23 allowing - - more pressure build up to errors  
24 that contributed to that, and as industry has

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 understood the local geological conditions there  
3 in Pennsylvania, I believe they have feel that  
4 they solved that problem through running a 2500  
5 foot section of intermediate pipe which was  
6 necessary in that particular geological  
7 condition. When you do drill into a new area,  
8 you may encounter some unique things like that  
9 that have to—your practice will have to  
10 accommodate. That's just the nature of any  
11 industry. We do learn and I think the industry  
12 is very vigilant and when there is an instance,  
13 they shut down, they evaluate, they come up with  
14 a solution.

15 MR. GOTTFRIED: Now when you drill way,  
16 way down, thousands of feet and then miles  
17 horizontally, if you hit a unique geological  
18 feature that somehow creates hazard that  
19 miraculously some of these molecules that we've  
20 been told in extremely minute quantities can  
21 cause significant endocrine damage, so if there  
22 is one of these unique geological features,  
23 three-quarters of a mile down and several miles  
24 horizontally, A, how are we going to know—how are

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 you going to know, that that unique feature way  
3 out there in the earth's underground exists, and  
4 if somehow miraculously you know that there is  
5 this crack or whatever, that's going to enable  
6 the chemicals to migrate, what are you going to  
7 do about it?

8 DR. CLINE: First of all, when we drill  
9 down vertically, we go to our target zone, that's  
10 the known zone. We go horizontally within that  
11 zone. It's not--

12 MR. GOTTFRIED: When you say known zone,  
13 you don't mean known in the sense that people  
14 have been there before and looked around, you  
15 mean, you know, what zone you're going to?

16 DR. CLINE: We also know because we use  
17 measurement while drilling techniques where we  
18 are in real time evaluating the properties of the  
19 rock, being transmitted electronically to the  
20 surface being interpreted, we know very precisely  
21 where that well is going, what the formation is  
22 in, what the characteristics of that formation  
23 are. And as I mentioned, once we have perforated  
24 and flowing that well back all flow is directed

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 to the well boar pressure sink. It does not have  
3 a pressure gradient or a way to move anywhere  
4 else. It wants to go to the lowest pressure,  
5 which is to the well boar and to the surface.

6 MR. GOTTFRIED: Although, in the methane  
7 in the water case, we were talking earlier, some  
8 combination of unique geological features and  
9 human error resulted in methane in the drinking  
10 water and when it's a few miles horizontally out,  
11 and the unique geological feature may not be  
12 right there where your sensors are, what's our  
13 protection?

14 DR. CLINE: In the case of the shallow  
15 zones, the critical difference here is that those  
16 shallow zones do not have a path to the well  
17 boar. They're behind the casing. So that if  
18 there is insufficient cemented cement, it would  
19 migrate behind the casing in the cement. Where  
20 as in the production zone, we have the pathway to  
21 the well boar and it goes up inside the well  
22 boar. That's the critical difference.

23 MR. GOTTFRIED: So the chemicals that  
24 are shot down the well miles horizontally all get

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 sort of pushed back into the well boar and come  
3 back up the surface? All of it?

4 DR. CLINE: Approximately 70-percent of  
5 the fluid remains in the formation and 30-percent  
6 returns to the surface over the life of the well.

7 MR. GOTTFRIED: Oh, so--

8 DR. CLINE: Most of that--

9 MR. GOTTFRIED: So the point about the  
10 pressure of the well boar bringing the water and  
11 the chemicals back applies to 30-percent of the  
12 water? 70-percent of the water stays down there  
13 so that if there's--and the chemicals, so that if  
14 there is a unique geological feature, like a  
15 crack that you none of us knows about or ever  
16 will, 70-percent of the chemicals are down there  
17 where that crack is.

18 DR. CLINE: No. It doesn't quite work  
19 that way. It's described in my paper in detail.  
20 The water leaks into the fracture face that's  
21 create and the volume that is left behind only is  
22 enough to imbibe itself into the first few inches  
23 because the surface area of the fracture is so  
24 large. Once that is imbibed by the pressure, the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 fracture stimulation, the - - roads are so minute  
3 and so torturous that what we call capillary  
4 forces hold that water behind and only the gas  
5 can flow preferentially. It's a concept of  
6 relative permeability in capillary forces  
7 trapping that water for geologic time. It cannot  
8 move, and even if it did, there—even if there was  
9 a crack as you say, once the well produces the  
10 flow pattern will be to the lower pressure. You  
11 would have a hydro static pressure of the entire  
12 fluid column, naturally from the surface down to  
13 that exerting downward pressure and so naturally  
14 the only pressure direction could be toward the  
15 well boar.

16 MR. GOTTFRIED: If a liquid is being  
17 drawn by capillary action, yes, if the thin thing  
18 that is drawing the water comes to an end, maybe  
19 the water gets stuck at the end of that  
20 capillary. But if it doesn't end, if it keeps  
21 going on, if it's a crack that goes on for quite  
22 a distance, doesn't capillary action draw that  
23 fluid all the way to wherever that crack goes?

24 DR. CLINE: No, because the capillary

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 action only happens in the very tight low  
3 permeability pour space. If you're talking about  
4 a crack, which is nothing different than what  
5 we're doing with hydraulic fracturing, that's a  
6 high permeability path. That path, when the flow  
7 direction is toward the well boar would take that  
8 water back to the well boar. That's why we do  
9 get some of the water back because it is in those  
10 fractures.

11 MR. GOTTFRIED: So you're sure that none  
12 of the unique geological features that are 3,000  
13 feet down and several miles away where nobody's  
14 ever been you're quite confident that none of  
15 those unique geological features can generate the  
16 capillary action that you described? How do you  
17 know that?

18 DR. CLINE: That's my position and I  
19 hope if you read my paper and references, I think  
20 the people that are in the petroleum engineering  
21 ports, fluid, flow and ports - - it's universally  
22 accepted that this is the case.

23 MR. GOTTFRIED: Okay. And one last  
24 question. I've heard many people say that we

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 don't know what the chemicals are that these  
3 companies will be using and that now only is that  
4 scary, but if we don't know what chemicals  
5 they're using, how can we do research where  
6 they've been using those chemicals to know  
7 whether they have gotten into the water. What's  
8 wrong with that statement? Do we, in fact, know  
9 what chemicals you use?

10 DR. CLINE: Well--

11 MR. GOTTFRIED: Is that publicly  
12 available?

13 DR. CLINE: Well, let me say that I am  
14 totally in favor of full chemical disclosure.

15 MR. GOTTFRIED: Is someone--

16 DR. CLINE: Most, most of--

17 MR. GOTTFRIED: --stopping your member  
18 companies from doing that disclosure?

19 DR. CLINE: Most major companies have  
20 already disclosed, in fact, I--there is a new  
21 website available where you can go to, they've  
22 been set up by the groundwater protection  
23 counsel, they interstate petroleum compact  
24 commission I believe it's called where you can--

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 actually go to on a map to every well that's  
3 being drilled in the northern part of  
4 Pennsylvania and the chemical disclosure list  
5 will come down. That's a volun--so far a  
6 voluntary registry, but the major operators that  
7 are doing the work are all members of that and  
8 participating in that. And I'm certainly in  
9 favor of full chemical disclosure. As far as  
10 your question about how would we know what to  
11 test for, it's not just--we know the sweep of  
12 chemicals that are used and we know the formation  
13 brine composition to their proposed regulations  
14 in New York that list many, many chemicals and  
15 actual natural constituents that will be tested  
16 for in baseline testing, ongoing testing, and  
17 testing after the well pad is done. So in New  
18 York we should have all the information we need  
19 to make those assessments.

20 MR. GOTTFRIED: But if researchers have  
21 wanted to do that research on existing long  
22 horizontal wells, have they had that information  
23 so that they could do that research?

24 DR. CLINE: Well--

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MR. GOTTFRIED: I'm not—I'm not  
3 particular excited about the notion that years  
4 after hydrofracking has been working in New York  
5 we'll be able to see whether the chemicals have  
6 migrated into our drinking water. I'd rather  
7 know that in Pennsylvania and other places  
8 researchers had had the opportunity to do that  
9 research and had done it and could demonstrate  
10 that the chemicals, in fact, did not migrate as  
11 you have assured us they won't.

12 DR. CLINE: Well, as you're probably  
13 aware from reading the Duke paper that's been  
14 talked about here quite extensively, even though  
15 that was a limited database of, I think, 60 some  
16 wells, one of the conclusions of that report is  
17 they found absolutely no evidence of any  
18 chemicals used in hydraulic fracturing in any of  
19 those wells.

20 MR. GOTTFRIED: And that's research in  
21 which they knew all of the chemicals that they  
22 should be looking for and was peer-reviewed  
23 research?

24 DR. CLINE: To my understanding, that

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 was a peer-review researched paper and they had  
3 access of the universe of what chemicals are used  
4 in hydraulic fracturing. So they could have  
5 tested for every conceivable thing, even though  
6 maybe only of a small handful, those could have  
7 been used, but they found no evidence of any  
8 chemicals used in hydraulic fracturing and the  
9 well water.

10 MR. GOTTFRIED: Okay.

11 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: I'm concerned that  
12 there seems to be a conflict between your  
13 statements and those of others who have Ph.D.s  
14 next to their names. Have you seen the Osborne,  
15 at all paper published in the proceedings of the  
16 national academy of sciences last month?

17 DR. CLINE: I'm not quite sure - -.

18 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Well, I'll get a copy  
19 of it to you before you leave today. I have a  
20 copy here. It's trihalomethane contamination of  
21 drinking water accompanying gas well drilling and  
22 hydraulic fracturing and they evaluated drilling  
23 operations in and round Dimmick, on the border  
24 between Pennsylvania and New York.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: Is that the Duke study that  
3 I just referred to that came to the conclusion  
4 that there were no chemicals related, although, I  
5 understand they made a correlation with methane?

6 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: They said that they  
7 had found in this study no evidence for  
8 contamination of drinking water supplies with the  
9 saline brines or fracturing fluids. That part is  
10 consistent--

11 DR. CLINE: Yes.

12 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: --with what you've  
13 testified. However, they also indicate that  
14 there are--that there is a high correlation  
15 between thermogenically derived methane and  
16 drilling operations and they've actually got  
17 several rather compelling graphs and displays in  
18 the paper that showed that there is that  
19 relationship. That does not square with what  
20 you're saying. You're saying that there's no  
21 pathway of migration, in fact, in the paper these  
22 scientists from Duke University spend a good deal  
23 of time evaluating possible pathways showing that  
24 there are, in fact, numerous possible pathways.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 The mechanism that they focus on on page four of  
3 the paper indicates that a leak could occur at  
4 hundred of meters underground with methane  
5 passing laterally and vertically through fracture  
6 systems. Another mechanism is that a process of  
7 hydraulic fracturing generates new fractures.  
8 And enlarges existing ones above the target shale  
9 formation increasing the connectivity of the  
10 fracture system. The reduced pressure following  
11 the fracturing activities, they say, could  
12 release methane and solution leading to methane  
13 exsolving rapidly from solution allowing the  
14 methane gas to potentially migrate upwards  
15 through the fracture system. This does not  
16 square with what you have testified. They go on,  
17 methane migration through the one to two  
18 kilometer thick geological formations that  
19 overlie the Marcellus and - - shales is less  
20 likely as a mechanism from methane contamination  
21 than leaky well casings. But might be possible  
22 due to both the extensive fracture systems  
23 reported for these formations and the many older  
24 uncased wells drilled and abandoned in the last

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 half century in Pennsylvania and New York. The  
3 hydraulic conductivity in the overlying Catskills  
4 and Lock Haven aquifers is controlled by a  
5 secondary fracture system with several major  
6 faults and liniments in the research area.  
7 Consequently, the high methane concentrations  
8 would dissolved positive carbon and-carbon 13 and  
9 methane and hydrogen two methane values in the  
10 shallow ground water from active areas could, in  
11 principle, reflect the transport of a deep  
12 methane source associated with gas drilling and  
13 hydraulic fracturing activities. That's pretty  
14 straightforward. It doesn't seem to me that  
15 you're statement that there is, quote, no pathway  
16 of migration, is substantiated by recent data  
17 published by peer-reviewed data and inferences  
18 drawn from that data through our most prestigious  
19 scientific publication.

20 DR. CLINE: Well, first of all, I would-  
21 those are conjectures on their part. And I think  
22 I showed from scientific evidence and my long  
23 experience in the industry, which I would say  
24 these individuals do not have that type of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 experience and I would disagree with those  
3 conjectures. They do not have any evidence  
4 isotopically that methane is coming from the  
5 Marcellus. It is thermogenic and, as I  
6 mentioned earlier, in my conversations with  
7 Department of Environmental Protection, the gas  
8 at Dimmick has been fingerprinted as being non-  
9 Marcellus. In other words, it's coming from a  
10 shallower zone. And that is the source,  
11 undoubtedly, of the thermogenic gas in that area.  
12 I also want to point out that no baseline testing  
13 was used in this study. We have a correlation  
14 according to their study of more methane in wells  
15 close to actual drilling operation, however, they  
16 have not established that there is a causation,  
17 and if there is a causation, as I mentioned, I  
18 believe it could be shown through further testing  
19 and that it would be from the very shallow  
20 methanes not related to the deep Marcellus  
21 hydrofracture stimulations, which, again flow  
22 would only be directed back to the low pressure

23 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Actually, the data  
24 shows that there is a thermal and chemical

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 fingerprint from isotopes of carbon and hydrogen  
3 that are unique in the deep formations into the  
4 thermogenic origin. Again, reading from the  
5 paper, on page three, they say, for instance, 12  
6 dissolved gas samples at active drilling sites  
7 follow along a regional gas trajectory that  
8 increases with reservoir age and thermal maturity  
9 of organic matter with samples from Susquehanna  
10 County, Pennsylvania specifically matching  
11 natural gas geochemistry from local gas wells.  
12 And then they plot them on diagrams and they show  
13 quite clearly that there is, in fact, a  
14 correlation between deep gas and they've been  
15 able to, as I've indicated here separate deep  
16 methane from shallow methane. Within this  
17 context, there seems to be a difference of  
18 opinion, you dispute what this publication from  
19 for scientists at Duke say. You say that they  
20 are not as experienced as you, you know, I'll let  
21 others argue about that, but let me just ask the  
22 question, do you think that there is a  
23 controversy here?

24 DR. CLINE: I will have to study the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 paper further and I'd be glad to get back with  
3 you on giving my expert opinion on that.

4 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: So--

5 DR. CLINE: But it does not--

6 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: You don't--you don't  
7 believe that this represents a--like a contest of  
8 ideas?

9 DR. CLINE: I will have to study the  
10 paper further, but it is my opinion and the  
11 opinion of the Department of Environmental  
12 Protection that I've worked with and talked to  
13 that gas in the wells that have been allegedly  
14 affected by drilling are not sourced from the  
15 Marcellus. They are thermogenic, though, and  
16 they are also from the - - shales. But from the  
17 Marcellus, specifically, no.

18 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Actually, that sounds  
19 like a contest of ideas. Within that sense, do  
20 you believe that it's appropriate for the  
21 industry that you represent to help underwrite a  
22 resolution of this and related controversies?

23 DR. CLINE: I'm always in favor of  
24 further scientific study and also in conjunction

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 with what you're saying, though, I think you want  
3 to point out that if it was gas coming from the  
4 Marcellus, wouldn't we expect to see the  
5 chemicals and brines also showing up in those  
6 wells, and we do not. So that seems to me to be  
7 pretty--

8 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: No. There's a  
9 difference in permeability between gas and water.  
10 Something that your paper points out.

11 DR. CLINE: That's true. But gas-if  
12 water is available to flow from-if you had  
13 connection from the deep brines of the Marcellus  
14 and you had gas pathway, some of that water would  
15 be accompanying the gas, to some degree.

16 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: That sounds like  
17 conjecture. Not that conjecture is a bad thing.  
18 But it doesn't sound as if you have absolute  
19 knowledge of how to explain what is measurable  
20 and what has been measured and reported on in a  
21 peer-reviewed scientific paper. Within that  
22 context, what we're hearing redundantly here  
23 today is form others is that there is a crying  
24 need for basic research to take place to resolve

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 some questions that have the potential to impinge  
3 rather dramatically on human health and quality  
4 of life. And I, again, ask do you not believe  
5 that your industry before getting permits to go  
6 and drill should help us as policy makers and to  
7 a larger extent the people of this great state  
8 and nation to help resolve these open questions,  
9 which seem to be important to answer before we  
10 make a step and a direction that might, in fact  
11 hurt people and compromise human health?

12 DR. CLINE: I think we have the  
13 technology and the regulations in place here in  
14 New York to safely proceed with drilling. Of  
15 course, industry and all of us understand that we  
16 will continue to learn, will continue to study,  
17 and that process will never end.

18 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Well, I'm sure it will  
19 never end. The question is when will it  
20 adequately begin? And we're hearing here today  
21 that it hasn't adequately begun in part because  
22 of restrictions placed on the Environmental  
23 Protection Agency at the Federal level in 2005 by  
24 an act of Congress initiated through Dick

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Chaney's collaboration with the oil and gas  
3 industry of this nation. So I characterized it  
4 before as an intentional blinding of the  
5 scientific community. It seems to me, though  
6 that this level at this state level of that the  
7 chairman of health and environmental conservation  
8 are not blinded and they are asking for the  
9 scientific community we've heard from today and  
10 they say that they think that we should be doing  
11 basic research before we take action, meaning  
12 permit this activity extensively throughout our  
13 State.

14 DR. CLINE: I think our Department of  
15 Health and DEC are doing a very thorough analysis  
16 of this at this moment and until we see the  
17 regulations and their findings, we're a bit  
18 premature in making all of those conclusion,  
19 perhaps, but I look forward to seeing what the  
20 final regulations look like and making an  
21 objective scientific analysis.

22 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Oh, well, I'll be  
23 happy to give you and what I perceive as an  
24 objective scientific analysis. And, again,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 reading from the summation of the study these  
3 data are consistent with deeper thermogenic  
4 methane sources such as the Marcellus and Utica  
5 shales at the active sites and matched  
6 geochemistry from gas wells nearby. Thank you  
7 Mr. Chairman.

8 MS. SCHIMEL: Thank you both for your  
9 testimony. I want to question a little bit about  
10 emergency scenarios. Ms. Blake, you touched upon  
11 it—actually, you don't touch upon it, you  
12 actually focus, which I'm grateful for. Judging,  
13 you know, how to deal with emerging situations  
14 and I want to ask you with regard to personnel  
15 and organization formulas when you deal with  
16 emergency situations and I judge people and  
17 organizations as to how they deal with an  
18 emergency. The day-to-day routine generally  
19 doesn't get much press, you know, nobody  
20 questions it. Everything is hunky-dory. But  
21 it's really how does an industry, how do  
22 personnel, how do first responders deal with  
23 emergency situations and, in particular in the  
24 last year or so, it's been very telling. Your

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 testimony talks about conceptual modes and tools  
3 for model surprise scenarios, exposure pathways,  
4 if you will. But what I've learned and what I've  
5 focused on in the last year are these surprises  
6 sometimes are well beyond the scope of what is  
7 expected and particularly this happens when we're  
8 dealing with energy sources and I hate to say it,  
9 it's low hanging fruit, I'm going to speak to  
10 what happened in Japan, a natural disaster with  
11 nuclear energy, as well as what happened in  
12 Louisiana. Those are the things, the hallmarks  
13 of what the people are paying attention to. So I  
14 ask you, if you can give us at least some insight  
15 in terms of the specific focus that the DEC can  
16 give with regard to their—I know they have a  
17 spill response program, it seems to be something  
18 that is, you know, that deals with the number of  
19 scenarios, but in my mind and this is, again, my  
20 opinion, this is a whole new broad based  
21 knowledge and as we've talked about this morning,  
22 it is still influx, if you will. In other words,  
23 it's not concrete. It is organic. It is  
24 growing. How do we come up—how would you help

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 the DEC come up with measures that would allow  
3 them or do you think there should be specific  
4 focus on this spill response program to  
5 hydrofracking, and how can you—you know, shed  
6 some light on that today? Thank you.

7 DR. BLAKE: I can only speak within my  
8 expertise. What I know I develop within the  
9 industries is, you know, the best management  
10 practices. It also includes developing emergency  
11 response programs where they work with the local—  
12 at the local level to develop programs that, as  
13 he said, you know. To try and beat as many  
14 surprises as we can come up with, we model them  
15 best we can, and come up with the best ideas.  
16 Short of not knowing what's in the regulations, I  
17 don't really understand your question.

18 MS. SCHIMEL: Well, I'm actually going  
19 to just come out and say it. You have more  
20 expertise, you've, you know, spoken to the fact  
21 that there are mousetraps out there. You've  
22 dealt with this in other states. I'm just  
23 learning about this because I'm a State  
24 representative. But I know this has been, if you

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 will, focused on other state's anticipating the  
3 worse-case scenario, and I think we have an  
4 obligation as policymakers to focus on that, as I  
5 pointed out with the other situations that I cite  
6 in terms of the ability to anticipate as best as  
7 possible worse case scenarios. And the reason  
8 why I bring it up it's on a personal level. I  
9 spend my life trying to avoid spilling things on  
10 myself. I am a walking spill disaster. Right?  
11 Coffee, water, food. I just can't help it.  
12 Hopefully you will never put me at one of these  
13 sites. But that being said, there is the human  
14 error, but it's sometimes the impact of the human  
15 error on a technology such as this is much more  
16 awesome than anything else that in my mind I can  
17 fathom, you know, in terms of the uninten-I hate  
18 that term, it's so overused-unintended  
19 consequences. So that's what I ask you, and if  
20 you feel you can't speak to it now, but certainly  
21 the focus for us, and I'm asking what question  
22 should we-I'll phrase it another way. Maybe it's  
23 a fairer question, and I don't mean to be unfair.  
24 What should we be asking of the DEC, of the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 stakeholders in terms of putting together an  
3 emergency response report, specific to this  
4 hydraulic fracturing processes?

5 DR. BLAKE: It's a little bit out of my  
6 expertise, but I do know as having worked in a  
7 little bit in the industry we do have emergency  
8 response people--

9 MS. SCHIMEL: You do have what?

10 DR. BLAKE: We do have emergency  
11 response teams, you know, that put together  
12 programs and it's discussions like this that  
13 bring up, you know, the little surprises that,  
14 you know, we talk about. And so, I believe, from  
15 my point of view a lot of the information that I  
16 have gotten about scenarios, I have gotten them  
17 from talking to people just like you said the  
18 stake holders, everybody involved, you know, just  
19 asking what do you perceive as something that you  
20 think would happen. And then I could model it.  
21 And maybe the same can be done at that level as  
22 well. I don't know if that helps you.

23 MS. SCHIMEL: Well, it does. Well,  
24 maybe what I would ask the Chairman, is can you

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 make available, Mr. Chairman, of any information  
3 that you have gathered, perhaps, even from the  
4 DEC in terms of emergency response that is not  
5 even necessarily based statewide, because you  
6 know, forgive me, but I am not as privy to that.  
7 So that's a concern of mine. Thank you very  
8 much.

9 MR. SWEENEY: Mr. Abinanti?

10 ASSEMBLY MEMBER THOMAS J. ABINANTI:

11 Thank you, Mr. Chairman, I'm going to try to turn  
12 this on. There it is. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.  
13 Thank you both for joining us today and sharing  
14 your views. I must say that I've been studying  
15 this for quite some time and I thought I had a  
16 basic understanding of what this process was  
17 about until I read Mr. Blake's presentation and  
18 heard him speak. Never before have I seen so  
19 many words put together in a fashion that I  
20 didn't understand anything that was said. I  
21 don't know if it was intentional, to make us  
22 believe that somehow this is a very complicated  
23 process and we have to trust the, quote, experts.  
24 But it seems to me very simple, what you're

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 trying to do here is take a whole bunch of  
3 substances and pour them into the ground, some of  
4 them come back out and you leave the rest of them  
5 there forever. But what I most struck by is both  
6 of you over and over again seem to say that  
7 safety and quality of the environment are  
8 dependent on the quality and the effectiveness of  
9 the enforcement of government regulations. Is  
10 that a fair summary of what both of you are  
11 saying?

12 DR. CLINE: I don't know if that's  
13 exactly how we said it, but certainly there is a  
14 place for regulation and to make the rules and to  
15 make sure that they're implemented.

16 MR. ABINANTI: Well, as I go through  
17 your reports here, like, for example, let me deal  
18 with—I think I misspoke. It was Dr. Cline's  
19 report that I had a problem putting the words  
20 together. I confused the two of you. For  
21 example, Dr. Blake, it specifically states on  
22 page six of the report, in summary, and to  
23 reiterate, the key to protecting human health is  
24 containment and regulation. So it seems to me

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 you're saying that the industry can't be trusted  
3 and we need good and strong regulations. And you  
4 previous refer to examples of that where you say  
5 on page four permit mandated physical barriers  
6 can also be erected. So I gather we must rely on  
7 the permitting process because it's not  
8 traditional or to be expected that the industry  
9 would do this on its own. And then you talk on  
10 page five about how we deal with accidental  
11 spills and you refer to the New York State DEC  
12 taking action through its spill response program.  
13 Nowhere do I see in either of these any reference  
14 to how the industry itself has set up standards  
15 or has tried to do what is best for the  
16 community. Is that correct?

17 DR. BLAKE: I do talk about best  
18 management practices. One of the reasons I  
19 probably put an emphasis on the regulations was  
20 in a lot of my discussions with community  
21 members, they—oh, let me back up a little bit.  
22 I'm an independent consultant, which sometimes I  
23 don't get paid to do that industry brush. And so  
24 a lot of my conversations with people they'll

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 feel that they don't have trust for the industry  
3 and so to remove a lot of that uncertainty in  
4 people's ideas in how they perceive risk, and  
5 that if the industry, I'm sorry, not the  
6 industry, if the DEC had regulations which were a  
7 bar then people might feel more comfortable. I  
8 talk about best industry practices a lot and I  
9 have worked with different industries in trying  
10 to implement it in their practices. What I do is  
11 I'll look at the regulations and I'll try and  
12 anticipate anything that comes--

13 MR. ABINANTI: Um-hum.

14 DR. BLAKE: --that might happen that's  
15 not included in the regulations and we will--

16 MR. ABINANTI: Can I-I understand where  
17 you're going. But the question I have to both of  
18 you now is, where do we find these best industry  
19 practices? Where are they published? Where is  
20 the ratings? Where is the industry regulation of  
21 itself, which published the best practices and  
22 then rates the companies on using the best  
23 practices or not using them? Is there anything  
24 out there that does that?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. BLAKE: The API, I believe publishes  
3 some--

4 MR. ABINANTI: The API, what's that?

5 DR. BLAKE: The American Petroleum  
6 Institute. Is that right?

7 DR. CLINE: Yes. The American Petroleum  
8 Institute. Yes.

9 DR. BLAKE: Yes. They do have some  
10 published best industry practices.

11 MR. ABINANTI: Well, can we get a copy  
12 of this document that talks about best industry  
13 practices?

14 DR. BLAKE: Yes.

15 DR. CLINE: Certainly. It's voluminous,  
16 but they do have standards, industry standards  
17 for casing, cementing, various--

18 MR. ABINANTI: Okay. What about  
19 setbacks? And what about, for example, in here,  
20 one of you refer to--here, for example, this--we're  
21 on page four. That's Dr. Blake. It says  
22 modeling has been used to illustrate air  
23 emissions dissipate over distance groundwater  
24 undergoes natural attenuation that limits the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 movement, well, how many could be put in one  
3 place? How far from the population must it be  
4 located, what must be the wind conditions, what  
5 must be the ground conditions? Is that the kind  
6 of thing we'll find in best practices?

7 DR. CLINE: Generally, the states set  
8 those setbacks and those regulations individually  
9 depending on their particular--

10 MR. ABINANTI: So I guess we've just  
11 come back to my point. That without government  
12 regulating this the industry is just going to do  
13 its own thing.

14 DR. BLAKE: No. The industry also does  
15 assessments. I mean, we have done risk  
16 assessments as well.

17 MR. ABINANTI: Right. But there are no  
18 standards out there--

19 DR. BLAKE: Which are more--which are  
20 more site specific, you know--

21 MR. ABINANTI: You tell us--so we could  
22 look to see what the industry best practices are  
23 on all of the things that government must  
24 regulate.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. BLAKE: The API doesn't include a  
3 lot of them, but, again, I will say that just  
4 based on the regulations we work on anticipating.

5 MR. ABINANTI: Right.

6 DR. BLAKE: You know, some of the  
7 issues.

8 MR. ABINANTI: But talking about,  
9 because as I go through here, you talk about  
10 different ways of minimizing the possibility that  
11 there would be a problem, but in every case, what  
12 I see here is it goes back to permit mandated or  
13 state regulated. And, of course, it has to be  
14 state regulated since the Federal government has  
15 been removed.

16 DR. BLAKE: And I use that specifically  
17 just to clear out uncertainty. That whole thing  
18 of people tend to take more value in the  
19 regulations than they would in industry best  
20 practices.

21 MR. ABINANTI: Okay. Well, I appreciate  
22 that, but the second point that I'm concerned  
23 about here is you talk about from the health  
24 point of view and from the environment point of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 view, what's left after you've closed the well?  
3 Does the company just leave? Is there any  
4 attempt to restore the environment to its natural  
5 condition?

6 DR. CLINE: Yes. After the well is  
7 plugged what—during the actual building of the  
8 initial location, that topsoil is taken off and  
9 stockpiled or set aside for later reclamation.  
10 Once the well is plugged and the wellhead is  
11 removed, the site is reclaimed using the original  
12 topsoil to, and reseeded and allowed to come back  
13 to its natural state.

14 MR. ABINANTI: But the well is still  
15 there, correct? The concrete is still in the  
16 ground?

17 DR. CLINE: The well is--

18 MR. ABINANTI: And 70-percent of the  
19 water is still in the ground?

20 DR. CLINE: The well has been plugged,  
21 yes.

22 MR. ABINANTI: But the concrete is still  
23 there?

24 DR. CLINE: The concrete and casing are

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 still in place, yes.

3 MR. ABINANTI: And the 70-percent of the  
4 water that was pumped in with all of the  
5 chemicals in it is still in the ground?

6 DR. CLINE: It's there for geologic  
7 time, yes.

8 MR. ABINANTI: And do we have any  
9 studies or, I guess studies, showing for how long  
10 that will stay where you placed it without  
11 migrating?

12 DR. CLINE: We believe it will stay  
13 there forever, because there is no pathway for it  
14 to leave. It doesn't even have any energy. We  
15 have depleted the formation of its pressure and  
16 you need a pressure gradient and permeability for  
17 a fluid to flow.

18 MR. ABINANTI: Now in your report, you,  
19 yourself state that natural fractures become  
20 partially mineralized and disconnected. And the  
21 object of the fracture stimulation is to  
22 reconnect these fracture systems.

23 DR. CLINE: That's correct.

24 MR. ABINANTI: So that means that there

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 are, in fact, fractures, natural fractures?

3 DR. CLINE: There are natural fractures,  
4 but they do not extend vertically in through the  
5 surface in a systematic way. These—the Marcellus  
6 is a closed sealed system and that's why it has  
7 the gas still maintained in it.

8 MR. ABINANTI: Why does it have to be in  
9 a systematic way. All it takes is a couple of  
10 fractures, correct?

11 DR. CLINE: No, because the fracture—any  
12 fractures that are not propped by a proponent  
13 because of the millions of pounds of overburden  
14 seal even the fractures that we generate within  
15 the Marcellus that we can't prop, are immediately  
16 closed upon relieving the pressure.

17 MR. ABINANTI: I see. So without the  
18 pressure nothing is going to migrate?

19 DR. CLINE: That's correct.

20 MR. ABINANTI: And so your theory is  
21 that only if there is a crack in the concrete  
22 doing down is there any way for the—there's some  
23 defect in that is there any way for the gas to  
24 work its way back up?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: That's correct.

3 MR. ABINANTI: What about in the process  
4 of drilling and in the process of applying  
5 pressure? You speak of levels of methane above  
6 the deepest levels that you're trying to reach.  
7 Are you not disturbing those in the process?

8 DR. CLINE: When we drill through the  
9 shale formations, we're normally drilling with  
10 simply air. We're not really applying any  
11 pressure to the formation and, in fact, at each  
12 casing before we drill ahead, we actually run  
13 what's called a formation integrity test. In  
14 other words, we pressure the case, the casing up  
15 to the point where we see a change in the slope  
16 so that we know that's the maximum pressure that  
17 we can apply during drilling before we could  
18 fracture any of the formations.

19 MR. ABINANTI: That's going vertical.

20 DR. CLINE: And we never--

21 MR. ABINANTI: What about all--

22 DR. CLINE: We never--

23 MR. ABINANTI: --of the layers that  
24 you're disturbing along the way down?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: Those--once they're drilled,  
3 we case and cement them.

4 MR. ABINANTI: That's once they're  
5 drilled, but in the process of drilling down, you  
6 could be disturbing all of these different  
7 layers, correct?

8 DR. CLINE: There can be some short term  
9 disturbance and that's one reason we've had some  
10 shallow methane migration problems because you  
11 can introduce some turbulence, temporary into the  
12 shallow formations before they're cased, but it's  
13 a very rapid--

14 MR. ABINANTI: How do you measure that--

15 DR. CLINE: --process--

16 MR. ABINANTI: --that temporary  
17 disturbance? How do you measure its impact on  
18 the surrounding environment?

19 DR. CLINE: If there is an impact on any  
20 of the water wells, you would see that.

21 MR. ABINANTI: How would you see that?

22 DR. CLINE: You could have turbulence in  
23 the water.

24 MR. ABINANTI: You could have methane in

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 the water.

3 DR. CLINE: But generally you don't—we  
4 drill these things so fast that this is typically  
5 not even a problem.

6 MR. ABINANTI: Typically, but there are  
7 circumstances where it happens?

8 DR. CLINE: There have been some  
9 occasions, yes.

10 MR. ABINANTI: And what techniques do we  
11 use to minimize those?

12 DR. CLINE: We drill rapidly with air or  
13 fresh water through the surface bodies in a close  
14 conjunction with the ground water and we get them  
15 cased and sealed.

16 MR. ABINANTI: Yeah. But, again, that's  
17 talking about spilling from what you're drilling  
18 in. I'm talking about disturbing what's around  
19 it. Because you could have natural fractures,  
20 correct? At the higher levels in to which you  
21 could be forcing methane, by disturbing those  
22 levels.

23 DR. CLINE: We encountered the same  
24 situation just with water drilling, even.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MR. ABINANTI: Okay. So how do we--how  
3 do we minimize that? What kind of standards do  
4 we put in, is it possible to minimize that?

5 DR. CLINE: I just mentioned how we  
6 minimize it is we drill rapidly through there and  
7 we case and cement the well--

8 MR. ABINANTI: Okay.

9 DR. CLINE: --within a matter of days.

10 MR. ABINANTI: Now you said you're  
11 removing approximately 30-percent of the water  
12 coming back out, so we're in effect permanently  
13 removing from the eco system 70-percent of the  
14 water that you're using, correct?

15 DR. CLINE: That's not exactly correct,  
16 because it is true that that 70-percent we are  
17 taking and leaving behind, but if you understand  
18 that when we actually use methane, combust  
19 methane in during when we burn methane we create  
20 carbon dioxide in water and we can generate  
21 approximately 11,000 gallons of water from a  
22 million cubic feet of gas. And if you can back  
23 that into a typical reserve, figure for Marcellus  
24 - - 4BCF we will generate approximately 44

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 million gallons of water just for the combustion-

3 -

4 MR. ABINANTI: And how many gallons of--

5 DR. CLINE: --of gas--

6 MR. ABINANTI: --water will you use to  
7 get that amount out?

8 DR. CLINE: And we will only--we will use  
9 five million gallons, and we will usually leave  
10 four behind. So we're actually contributing  
11 eight times what we put in to the hydrological  
12 cycle.

13 MR. ABINANTI: That's fascinating. I  
14 would like to hear more about that, but I can't  
15 discuss that at this point. So you're saying  
16 that we're actually producing water by taking gas  
17 out of the earth and burning it?

18 DR. CLINE: We are if you're looking at  
19 the entire hydrological cycle as a whole. It's  
20 obviously not going back into the streams and  
21 rivers that we've taken it from, but I think is--

22 MR. ABINANTI: Right. We're rearranging  
23 it. It may end up in the ocean somewhere at salt  
24 water.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: Because the water that we're  
3 taking out is going to end up in the ocean  
4 anyway. And we're converting it to water vapor  
5 through combustion.

6 MR. ABINANTI: Right.

7 DR. CLINE: So we're not really losing  
8 it in that.

9 MR. ABINANTI: Where would you take the  
10 water from to put into the ground in the  
11 Marcellus shale?

12 DR. CLINE: Most of the water in the  
13 northern part is coming from various tributaries  
14 at the Susquehanna system.

15 MR. ABINANTI: And does that eventually  
16 go into the New York City drinking water supply,  
17 if undisturbed?

18 DR. CLINE: I don't think it has  
19 anything to do with New York City drinking water  
20 supply.

21 MR. ABINANTI: Is that anybody's  
22 drinking water supply?

23 DR. CLINE: The source of the water?

24 MR. ABINANTI: Yeah.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: I'm sure the Susquehanna is  
3 the source for some communities, but I'm not that  
4 familiar with it.

5 MR. ABINANTI: Has anybody done an  
6 analysis of what the impact would be on the  
7 drinking water supplies for those communities?

8 DR. CLINE: The Susquehanna River Basin  
9 Commission regulates all water withdrawals from  
10 that watershed and they have done thorough  
11 analysis, actually, industry has been permitted  
12 to take up to 30-million barrels a day, they're  
13 currently only taking two-million. The  
14 Susquehanna River Commission determined that they  
15 felt that 30-million was a manageable amount to  
16 take from the system, which, as I understand it  
17 is not even a per year--yeah--a manageable number.  
18 So.

19 MR. ABINANTI: Can you tell me what the  
20 difference is--what would be a quantity of natural  
21 gas? What would be, you measure it in what?

22 DR. CLINE: I'm sorry?

23 MR. ABINANTI: What do you measure  
24 natural gas in quantities? Gallons?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. CLINE: Thousand cubic feet--

3 MR. ABINANTI: So a thousand cubic feet.

4 Okay. Do you have any idea what it costs to  
5 produce a thousand cubic feet through  
6 hydrofracturing process? Are there any number  
7 anywhere from the industry?

8 DR. CLINE: Well, it would be quite  
9 variable depending on the depth that you drill  
10 the well and the location and the horizontal  
11 extent. I couldn't give you an exact number per  
12 thousand cubic feet.

13 MR. ABINANTI: Okay. Are there any  
14 numbers--

15 DR. CLINE: I--

16 MR. ABINANTI: --to say what it costs  
17 per thousand cubic feet through other processes  
18 of producing natural gas?

19 DR. CLINE: I'm sure that those could be  
20 computed, but I don't have those statistics.

21 MR. ABINANTI: Then why is the industry  
22 even doing this if we don't know whether it's  
23 economic to do it?

24 DR. CLINE: Well, certainly the industry

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 wouldn't be drilling the wells if it wasn't

3 economically--

4 MR. ABINANTI: Isn't that speculation?

5 Isn't it, in fact, the reason they're doing this

6 because it's such a highly subsidized industry

7 and the Federal government gives great tax breaks

8 and credits and incentives?

9 DR. CLINE: I can't comment on the--that

10 aspect of it. That's beyond my expertise.

11 MR. ABINANTI: See, I'm amazed at this

12 because I've asked the industry this question

13 over and over, and over again. What is the

14 comparative cost between doing it this way and

15 doing it the normal ways that you--from the normal

16 sources of natural gas, and nobody seems to be

17 able to give us any comparisons as to the

18 difference, the difficulty, the cost.

19 DR. CLINE: Well, we--what we can say,

20 the important thing is that the price of natural

21 gas now, which is approximately \$4 per thousand

22 cubic feet is the lowest it has been in many

23 years, just five years ago it was \$13 per

24 thousand cubic feet and because of being able to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 drill these wells and unlock this large quantity  
3 of natural gas, it has driven the price down. So  
4 that it—but that price it is still apparently  
5 profitable for the companies to drill. But it  
6 has been a great benefit-

7 MR. ABINANTI: But we don't know if it  
8 will be profitable if we removed all of the  
9 subsidies?

10 DR. CLINE: I didn't catch that.

11 MR. ABINANTI: I said, we don't know if  
12 it would be profitable if we removed all of the  
13 subsidies and just let the market factors take  
14 over.

15 DR. CLINE: I don't know of any  
16 companies that would drill if it wasn't  
17 profitable. And--

18 MR. ABINANTI: Just the last--the last  
19 question that I have is there have been some  
20 circumstances which were acknowledged where there  
21 have been human error and problems, in particular  
22 locations. Do we have any indication, has there  
23 been a study what the industry response has been?  
24 Is the industry set up in a funds or programs

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 where people who are damaged could come in and  
3 respond?

4 DR. BLAKE: That's a little bit out of  
5 my expertise, but I'm sure we can find some  
6 information--

7 MR. ABINANTI: All right.

8 DR. BLAKE: --to get to you.

9 MR. ABINANTI: I would appreciate if you  
10 would get me that information. Mr. Chairman,  
11 thank you very much.

12 MR. SWEENEY: Mr. Englebright, one more  
13 question.

14 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Thank you, Mr.  
15 Chairman. Dr. Cline, it's just hopefully many  
16 interactions, of course, occur between oil and  
17 gas companies and the Department of Environmental  
18 Conservation. In some instances, some  
19 confidential information is shared. I wonder if  
20 you would address the possibility of whether your  
21 industry would be open to turning over all  
22 geological, geochemical, and geophysical data to  
23 the DEC in order to help advance our basic  
24 understanding of the variables involved in this

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 enterprise and to enable scientists and the  
3 general public to have a broader understanding  
4 and whether you would be willing to do this as a  
5 condition of receiving permits to drill?

6 DR. CLINE: I cannot speak for the  
7 industry as a whole. I'm not a member of—I'm not  
8 even a member of the Independent Oil and Gas  
9 Association. I could not speak for that. I can  
10 say from a personal standpoint, I would be more  
11 than happy to share anything that I know or any  
12 of my expertise in the development of regulations  
13 and as far as the industry as a whole, I can't  
14 really comment on that.

15 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Okay. Let me just  
16 make one observation before yielding back to the  
17 Chair. You've elaborated and I believe that I  
18 have also provided correlating evidence that  
19 migrating fluids upwards is probably from deep  
20 aquifers that are being stimulated by horizontal  
21 hydrofracking is probably not itself a cause of  
22 problem. Gas is another matter. It is direct  
23 contradiction to part of the conclusion in your  
24 paper from the writings of others, who are quite

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 credible. That notwithstanding, I just want to  
3 be real clear, there is something else that you  
4 have said in your paper that is true and that is  
5 that there is some risk of exposure in the case  
6 of large surface spills, and so the management of  
7 the fluids and there's so many gallons of water,  
8 even though a lot of it is retained in the ground  
9 after its pressurized and pumped down into the  
10 ground, and even though your paper elaborates on  
11 why we really are absolutely certain as to where  
12 that water goes, we do know, that it mixes with  
13 connate water and stays in place at great depth.  
14 To the—to a large extent, but that's not the  
15 problem. The problem is what do you do with it  
16 when you pull it out of the well and you have to  
17 do that to let the gas come out. So you have to  
18 vacate the well boar of at least the standing  
19 water to have an efficient gas retrieval and then  
20 what we have found is that the management of this  
21 contaminated water, even though it isn't the full  
22 amount that was injected into the ground there's  
23 still a lot of water, a substantial amount and  
24 sometimes it's put into pits, and sometimes it

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 rains like pretty much everyday in this latitude  
3 and in this climate. And so rainwater mixes with  
4 frac water in open pits and it becomes and  
5 inconvenience and sometimes people have taken  
6 shovels and cut the pit linings in order to allow  
7 the rainwater to not cause overflowing, there is  
8 a purposeful disbursement of frac water through  
9 cuts in the lining that can't be seen by a casual  
10 observer. It then ends up in local streams. It  
11 then becomes a meaningful problem at the surface  
12 and this behavior is difficult to regulate.  
13 That's part of the problem. Another problem is  
14 that the frac water has been, in some cases been  
15 taken to sewage treatment plants. Benzene and,  
16 that's one of the soup of chemicals that's in  
17 there and other hydrocarbons that are used as  
18 surfactants in order to lubricate, in order to  
19 put the sand as - - into the cracks, those  
20 lubricants are not compatible with what the sewer  
21 treatment biology is designed to handle. And, in  
22 fact, it kills many of the bacteria that  
23 otherwise would be available to help clean and  
24 polish the water that goes into a sewer treatment

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 facility. So we have seen - - of people trying  
3 to say, well, we'll use some of that frac water  
4 to wash the roads, or we'll get some of that  
5 saline water and we'll use it on the roads  
6 instead of having to buy salt in the winter.  
7 That hasn't worked out very well. So we have a  
8 management problem and while you may be  
9 technically correct, about that a lot of the  
10 water says in the ground, and a lot of it can't  
11 migrate upwards through disjointed fracture  
12 systems through thousands of feet of vertical  
13 sediments, that's not really the point. And it's  
14 a distraction. The real point is how that stuff  
15 has been managed in recent years, some of the  
16 problems that we've seen emerging from the  
17 management of that frac water that must, in fact,  
18 come out of the horizontal part of the upper  
19 casing and that has a sorry record of  
20 mismanagement and is something that causes great  
21 concern. And if you want to speak to that, I'd  
22 like to hear your thoughts.

23 DR. CLINE: Yes, Chairman, or—I would  
24 like to speak to that. My—I was asked to come

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 here to specifically address the topic that I  
3 did, but I can address or at least give you my  
4 feelings about what you just spoke about. It is  
5 true that even though 30-percent of the water or  
6 20-percent comes back there is still a large  
7 volume of water to deal with at the surface. No  
8 question about that. But New York regulations,  
9 again, are required that that water first be  
10 directed to tanks. We do not allow open pits on  
11 location, per proposed regulations. And that  
12 water industry has taken the approach of  
13 recycling that water. They actually, you know,  
14 there were questions about the chemical analysis.  
15 They do a very detailed chemical analysis of  
16 that, because their intention is to take that  
17 water and filter it onsite without having to  
18 truck it away to the largest extent possible, and  
19 mix it with fresh water, again, to be reused on  
20 the next fracture stimulation. As a whole, the  
21 industry has actually just recycling through that  
22 simply process approximately 70-percent of the  
23 water and some of the companies are close to 100-  
24 percent. So the amount that has to actually be

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 processed is only 30-percent of the 20 or 30-  
3 percent that comes back against the large volume  
4 of water. I agree with you. And that water  
5 needs to be taken care of properly. Absolutely.  
6 New York's regulations as Uni spoke about we  
7 can't take that to simply a wastewater treatment  
8 plan as was done in Pennsylvania, it has to be to  
9 a plant that has a pre-approved treatment program  
10 with a complete head works analysis of what's in  
11 the water, what it's effect would be on the  
12 biological processes if it was released. And I'm  
13 not even sure in the regulations whether they're  
14 even going to allow release to surface waters  
15 even after treatment. Industry is really trying  
16 to do recycling and even when they can't recycle  
17 on site, plants have been built just a - -  
18 facilities to actually distill the water, then  
19 reuse the water and the crystallization, the salt  
20 that's left behind is either taken to injection  
21 wells in Ohio or is disposed of in landfills.  
22 And so all these things are solvable, it's just a  
23 question of setting the bar. What are the  
24 standards that are acceptable for the water and

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 there is nothing that can't be treated,  
3 technologically, but I am quite confident the  
4 Department of Health and DEC together in the  
5 final regulations will address this very  
6 stringently and permits will not be issued unless  
7 there is an acceptable plan for taking care of  
8 that water, but it is a large volume of water,  
9 you're correct, and transportation, safe  
10 transportation and treatment of that water is  
11 essential.

12 MR. ENGLEBRIGHT: Well, that's how the  
13 mismanagement of that water is the greatest  
14 potential threat to the aquifers. And there has  
15 been a sorry record developed so far, which  
16 causes a lack of trust, quite frankly, that the  
17 industry is going to change its ways and that New  
18 York's aquifers are going to be treated  
19 differently than the aquifers have been in  
20 Pennsylvania and other places, so that's part of  
21 why you're seeing this hearing today and so much  
22 interest in this matter. There's a lot at stake.  
23 Our communities will not be able to rehabilitate  
24 aquifers just one sloppy day on a site and an

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 aquifer is contaminated for thousands of years,  
3 for longer than the history of our state. And  
4 that's a real problem. So we're very concerned  
5 about the outcome of this and--

6 DR. CLINE: I totally agree, though,  
7 water treatment is something that has to be  
8 addressed, very specifically. Part of the  
9 problem in Pennsylvania is it's not necessarily  
10 industry, it's industry was basically following  
11 what the regulations were in that state. And on  
12 top of that, they tried to go to the recycling as  
13 much as possible, which wasn't mandated. They  
14 didn't have to do that. They found that that was  
15 a more effective and environmentally safe way to  
16 do it. But, you know, the rules and regulations  
17 in Pennsylvania were never really formalized  
18 sufficiently and they changed over time. They  
19 changed just a few months ago, again. I'm quite  
20 sure when the final regulations in New York come  
21 out, which were all ready, I think, addressed a  
22 lot of these problems are going to be quite  
23 specific and then I'm sure industry can step up  
24 to the bar and comply with them.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. BLAKE: Can I just make a comment on  
3 that real quick?

4 MR. SWEENDY: No. We're—we need to move  
5 on.

6 DR. BLAKE: Okay.

7 MR. SWEENEY: We have other people  
8 waiting to testify. Thank you for being here  
9 today.

10 DR. CLINE: Thank you.

11 MR. SWEENEY: Next we'll call Larysa  
12 Dyrszka, Dr. Larysa Dyrszka, pediatrician,  
13 retired. Welcome.

14 DR. LARYSA DYRSZKA: Honorable Assembly  
15 Committee Chairs Sweeney and Gottfried, and  
16 Assembly Members Schimel, Englebright, and  
17 Abinanti. Thank you for this opportunity. This  
18 is the first time that the health impacts of gas  
19 drilling exploration and development techniques,  
20 including hydraulic fracturing are being  
21 addressed in a public hearing in New York State.  
22 It is critical that health issues are included in  
23 the natural gas debate because humans may be the  
24 short-term beneficiaries of natural gas. But the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 development and production of it cannot imperil  
3 the health and safety of people. The Assembly's  
4 concern regarding the human health impacts is  
5 important and appreciated. The Department of  
6 Environmental Conservation as lead agency on the  
7 Supplemental Generic Environment Impact  
8 Statement, as not looked at the mechanism of how  
9 toxic chemicals used in hydraulic fracturing  
10 fluids, polluting air emissions and waste from  
11 drilling operations can degrade air and water  
12 quality and affect public health. The draft  
13 SGEIS issued by the DEC in September of 2009  
14 fails to conduct public health risk assessments  
15 associated with these exposure pathways. These  
16 issues must be addressed, and they apparently  
17 have not been addressed as yet. Having practiced  
18 medicine as a board certified pediatrician for 25  
19 years and currently continuing as a children's  
20 rights and public health advocate, I have great  
21 concern that if not addressed now the health and  
22 safety of New Yorkers will be in danger.

23 There are two peer-review studies on the  
24 health impacts of gas drilling. One is the white

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 paper by Witter (phonetic), et al, and that was  
3 published in 2008 and it is available, and the  
4 other is a health impact assessment associated  
5 with an environmental impact statement that was  
6 written by Erin Wernim (phonetic) on gas drilling  
7 in Alaska.

8 So on the basis of some of those two  
9 studies and on information, other information  
10 that I have gathered, I can tell you that there  
11 are stressors on human health in areas where gas  
12 drilling is ongoing, and those include air  
13 pollution, water contamination, chemical-concerns  
14 about chemical safety and contamination, waste  
15 management, and radioactivity issues, noise,  
16 traffic, and accidents. And also, finally, but  
17 not lastly, and less importantly, are the  
18 psychological stressors issues about health  
19 infrastructure and socioeconomic issues.

20 Air pollution-so I'll very briefly go  
21 over these few areas, because I've covered them  
22 more thoroughly in my written testimony. Air  
23 pollution has been shown to be associated with  
24 neurodevelopment disorders, lower IQ in babies

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 born to mothers with polycyclic aromatic  
3 hydrocarbon exposure during pregnancy and  
4 learning disorders in exposed children. In the  
5 western United States, air pollution is  
6 identified as the most significant stressor in  
7 the second draft of the health impact assessment  
8 written by Witter, et al. It is already a public  
9 health hazard in western states.

10           Regarding our water resources, Governor  
11 Cuomo has stated that watersheds are sacrosanct.  
12 That must include the protection of every  
13 watershed. Since water sources in proximity to  
14 gas drilling operations have already been known  
15 to be contaminated and there is still much  
16 unknown about the technology and effects of  
17 hydraulic fracturing. We cannot say it is safe.  
18 And therefore, it should not be allowed to  
19 proceed unless and until it is proven to be safe.

20           Regarding chemicals, we don't know  
21 enough to protect the public. We do know,  
22 however, that many of the chemicals are suspected  
23 carcinogens, neurotoxins, endocrine disruptors,  
24 hazardous air pollutants and mutagens. The

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 chemicals are insufficiently documented and that,  
3 it itself, is a hazard to public health.

4 Waste from gas drilling operations  
5 should be treated as hazardous. Three's  
6 currently no safe way to process the waste, which  
7 contains radioactive elements, brine, and gases.  
8 Shales, more than any other kind of rock, also  
9 selectively trap heavy metals such as lead,  
10 arsenic, barium, strontium, and chromium. It is  
11 toxic and hazardous to public health and should  
12 be classified as such. It has been dumped, it  
13 has been lost, or used on roads as the dust  
14 control, de-icer, and also as a soil application.  
15 These are threats to public health. In a peer-  
16 reviewed article, Frederick Steinhausler writes  
17 that radiation exposure of workers in the oil and  
18 gas industry can occur by inhalation of high  
19 levels of radon gas and increased gamma dose.  
20 The waste also has elevated contents of long-  
21 lived radionuclides. And the recycling of waste  
22 originating within the oil and gas industry can  
23 pose a contamination problem. He also states  
24 that non-occupational exposure via the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 incorporation of radionuclides are the result due  
3 to practices associated indirectly with oil and  
4 gas industry, such as the use of sewage, sludge  
5 from oil processing plants in agriculture. And  
6 this can cause an undesirable contamination of  
7 agricultural products.

8 Accidents can occur at any point of gas  
9 production from the transport of gear and  
10 chemicals to the site, to the construction and  
11 operation of the well, to the processing of the  
12 gas and to the delivery of it via pipelines, and  
13 at any of those points explosions can occur with  
14 serious threat to life and actual loss of life  
15 has occurred.

16 And the last stressor I'd like to  
17 address is the psychological combined with  
18 socioeconomic. People already under stress from  
19 an underlying illness or because they're of a  
20 poor socioeconomic status, or because they are  
21 simply very young or very old and therefore  
22 considered a vulnerable population, suffer  
23 environmental insults less well than people who  
24 are not so stressed. Consider the Southern Tier

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 already has—just so you can look at the state  
3 county-by county health outcomes already have  
4 very poor health outcomes. Sullivan County,  
5 where I reside, is 61<sup>st</sup> in the State in health  
6 outcomes. Exposing the vulnerable populations to  
7 environmental stressors will be a social  
8 injustice.

9 So why don't we know more—you've asked  
10 some questions about the Federal exemptions and  
11 I've listed them in my written testimony. But  
12 briefly I can tell you that there are documented  
13 instances of illness, we don't know if they're  
14 due to gas drilling because of the exemptions  
15 from major public health and environmental health  
16 laws. Really a result of an uninformed Congress,  
17 which acted on recommendations from a 2004 study,  
18 which really was not about hydraulic fracturing  
19 and they made recommendations there were no  
20 risks—saying that there were no risks to public  
21 health, but it was not a study to be making  
22 recommendations about hydraulic fracturing.

23 So as far as the safe drinking water  
24 act, hydraulic fracturing operations are exempted

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 from some regulation under that act and the  
3 underground injection control of fracking fluid  
4 was defined to exempt it from EPA regulations.  
5 So there's the clean water act, the exemption,  
6 that part that was exempted expanded the  
7 definition of oil and gas operations and  
8 activities to include the construction of the  
9 drill site, waste management pits, access roads,  
10 infield treatment plants and transportation  
11 infrastructure. It also eliminated sediment as a  
12 pollutant in managing storm water runoff from  
13 drill pad sites and all oil and gas field  
14 construction activities and operations.

15 So NEPA also weakened the issues that  
16 the review process, CERCLA (phonetic), also known  
17 as the Super Fund Act, the list of hazardous  
18 substances excluded crude oil and petroleum and  
19 RCRA, which is Resource Conservation and  
20 Petroleum. And RCRA, which is Resource  
21 Conservation and Recovery Act, the solid waste  
22 disposal act of 1980 exempted oil field waste  
23 from the subchapter of RCRA until the EPA could  
24 prove that the wastes were a danger to human

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 health and the environment, and in 1988 the  
3 Environmental Protection Agency made a regulatory  
4 determination that oil field waste should be  
5 exempted because of adequate state and Federal  
6 regulations. And this includes produced waters,  
7 trailing fluids, and associates wastes.

8 And then there's the exemption from the  
9 Clean Air Act, so there is not aggregation to  
10 determine if maximum achievable controlled  
11 technology, so they're not subject to that. And  
12 it also extends the exemption extends to pipeline  
13 compressors and pump stations in some instances.

14 For the protection of public health,  
15 these exemptions must be reversed, if not at the  
16 Federal level, then at the state level. So  
17 that's something for your consideration.

18 I have a letter that was written by a  
19 group of doctors to years ago already to  
20 Congress—to several members of their—of Congress.  
21 And in it they specifically asked that these  
22 exemptions be reversed, especially from the  
23 exemption from the Safe Water Act, and they also  
24 asked for health impact assessment at that time.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 And I just came across this letter, and it's  
3 included in your packet, so, you know, people  
4 have been asking for health impact assessments.  
5 Not done.

6 So the health concerns, other groups,  
7 there are clear indications that the production  
8 and development of natural gas will cause adverse  
9 health effects and there are good indications  
10 that this has already happened. The question is  
11 not whether, but where and how many people will  
12 be affected. And the medical community is  
13 concerned. In my written testimony I have  
14 included a list of anecdotes and these anecdotes  
15 are people, their cases. I have two pages of  
16 just cases of people who have been affected and I  
17 also have some testimonies and there's even  
18 somebody here who has been, herself, been  
19 impacted. These are people who have been—who  
20 have become ill after the gas drilling started.  
21 And someone has to make that connection. The  
22 public health community must become involved.  
23 They must look at these anecdotes and treat them  
24 as people and address this as a public health

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 issue. I've included, also, besides what-my  
3 statement, I've included letters, resolutions,  
4 testimonies, and memoranda of support from many  
5 physicians including the medical societies of the  
6 Counties of Oneida, Herkimer, Madison, Chenango,  
7 Oswego, Cayuga, Onondaga, and Tompkins. And as  
8 already been read the Medical Society of the  
9 State of New York has issued as well as Bassett  
10 Healthcare Network.

11 But I was particularly honored to have  
12 been asked by the American Academy of Pediatrics,  
13 District II, which includes all of New York State  
14 and represents more than 6,000 pediatricians and  
15 advocate on behalf of the millions of children  
16 they care for across the state to relay to you  
17 their support for a moratorium on hydraulic  
18 fracturing pending further studies. This  
19 American Academy of Pediatrics District II  
20 membership is concerned about the potential  
21 negative impacts on water, air, soil  
22 contamination, increased traffic, and possible  
23 spills of contaminated materials in areas where  
24 many children and families live. They encourage

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 the study of potential public health impacts of  
3 hydraulic fracturing and for New York State's  
4 leaders to have that information before it makes  
5 any decision about permitting hydraulic  
6 fracturing in our State. So that's the end of  
7 their request for a statement. So what we have  
8 currently is an - - which is inadequate to  
9 protect human health, and that's clear. There  
10 was no chapter dedicated to human health risk  
11 assessment, and no health risk assessment has  
12 been done. The New York State Department of  
13 Health should take a more active role in this  
14 issue and conduct public-conduct health impact  
15 studies. Thus far, they have said they will not  
16 do it, since they have apparently addressed it in  
17 the current draft. But we haven't seen it and no  
18 health risk-no health impact assessment was done.  
19 And so I find it very difficult to have a very  
20 complete study of these issues without that.

21 The conclusion that-of the New York  
22 State Department of health that essentially there  
23 has been no change since the 1992 GEIS is wrong.  
24 The DEC, itself, identified possible exposure

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 pathways in the 1992 GEIS, which were never  
3 explored. And, also, in the table that I found  
4 in the DEC literature, slick water fracturing  
5 fluids were only introduced in 1996, several  
6 years after the 1993 GEIS was finalized. So how  
7 can it have addressed all of the chemicals and  
8 the technology and everything else that was in  
9 the GEIS? So clearly there have been indications  
10 of problems and certainly there have been changes  
11 in the technology since the 1992 GEIS, which the  
12 DOH and DEC have not adequately addressed.

13           There are public health tools, and I've  
14 included some of those in the written statement  
15 and just regarding the ATSDR that was mentioned  
16 two speakers ago, there is, you have this is  
17 pathway in your—the right side of the pathway  
18 says that—indicates that—and that's the potential  
19 pathway, which was not mentioned. What was  
20 mentioned was a completed pathway and the way you  
21 would eliminate a pathway. But a potential  
22 pathway is, if there are some indications but  
23 many unknowns, you follow that pathway down and  
24 it's called a potential pathway and what you do

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 is then is conduct health effects evaluations for  
3 all contaminants potentially found in the  
4 pathway. And it gives you the chapters on how to  
5 do that. And the other tool or process that  
6 should be very helpful and has only been used  
7 twice in gas drilling scenarios is the health  
8 impact assessment. And what the aims to identify  
9 is how development induces unintended changes in  
10 health determinants and resulting changes in  
11 health outcomes. It provides a basis to  
12 proactively address any risks associated with  
13 health hazards. The health impact assessment  
14 also addresses health improvement opportunities  
15 in development. And this was developed in 1999  
16 at a meeting of the World Health Organization in  
17 Gothenburg and it's called the Gothenburg Census  
18 Paper. Our CDC and as I mentioned the World  
19 Health Organization and other institutions are  
20 promoting the use of the health impact  
21 assessment, because it's comprehensive, it  
22 includes all stressors on human health. And it  
23 elevates the role of health in decision-making.  
24 So in science and medicine, we follow

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 the precautionary principle that's been  
3 mentioned, which states that, when an activity  
4 raises threats of harm to the environment or  
5 human health, precautionary measures should be  
6 taken, even if some cause and effect  
7 relationships are not fully established  
8 scientifically. So all statements of the  
9 precautionary principle contain a version of the  
10 formula when the health of humans and the  
11 environment is at stake, it should not be  
12 necessary to wait for scientific certainty to  
13 take protective action. The principle applies to  
14 human health and the environment and the thought  
15 behind the precautionary principle is that humans  
16 are responsible to protect, preserve, and restore  
17 the global eco systems on which all life,  
18 including our own depends.

19 So thank you. And I will take any of  
20 your questions.

21 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

22 MS. SCHIMEL: Thank you, too, for your  
23 testimony. One thing that stands out is, well,  
24 you connected some of the dots for me in terms of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 certainly the slick water fracturing fluids,  
3 which I didn't realize were done after the 1992  
4 GEIS. That's--thank you for bringing that to my  
5 attention. But you had one line, in particular,  
6 it says the question is not whether but where and  
7 how many people will be affected. And this is  
8 coming--that statement is coming on the heels of a  
9 previous testimony, which, you know, I don't even  
10 know how to ask the question. That there was  
11 such a - - contrast between your statement about  
12 not a question or whether, but how many people  
13 will be affected versus what I've heard that even  
14 going so far as staff and personnel have shown no  
15 impact. You know, people who in their daily  
16 lives are dealing with this process, have not had  
17 any health impacts. And I'm a centrist by  
18 nature, but I can't imagine this disparity. Can  
19 you account for that?

20 DR. DYRSZKA: The public health system  
21 had failed. The people who have been impacted  
22 whether--it's failed to address the fact that  
23 they're ill, to send them to the right center to  
24 be evaluated, to look for the source of the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 possible contamination. It's failed to protect  
3 the health and welfare and safety of the  
4 citizens. And that's the responsibility of a  
5 state, county, even a local health agency. Now,  
6 you know, there are many reasons why it has  
7 failed. Part of it is, you know the federal  
8 exemptions. Well, if the Federal exemptions are  
9 there, well, we don't have to look for it and the  
10 state regulations are weak and then the  
11 Susquehanna River Basin Commission and Delaware  
12 River Basin Commission, respectively, dictate  
13 what goes on in their areas. Well, none of those  
14 entities have done health impact assessments.

15 MS. SCHIMEL: So it's a question of  
16 collection of data in-is it a question that  
17 people may be sick and they're not being  
18 diagnosed as this is it's just not being-the data  
19 is not being--

20 DR. DYRSZKA: It's not being looked for.

21 MS. SCHIMEL: Looked for. Okay.

22 DR. DYRSZKA: They're self reporting  
23 only because they start having symptoms and then  
24 they go to a doctor, a local physician who

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 doesn't understand what the possible--what the  
3 possible problems are, because we hear that there  
4 are not problems. So if the press is there and  
5 if the public relations are there for--there are  
6 not problems and nobody is going to look for  
7 problems. So doctors, first of all, need to be  
8 better informed of what to look for, and, you  
9 know, not to treat these people as, you know, as  
10 having anxiety, which is what they're often just  
11 given medication to treat anxiety.

12 MS. SCHIMEL: Right. I just want to  
13 make one last comment and this is in response to  
14 my Chair. I'm on the Encon (phonetic) Committee  
15 that I would say that probably about two years  
16 ago I didn't even know what hydraulic fracturing  
17 meant and that is a testament to the Chair that  
18 now most people know what it means. So I imagine  
19 if medical professions is not looking for it  
20 because I didn't know what it meant. Now I do.  
21 Oh, boy, do I. But a question of, you know,  
22 information getting out there, are you able to,  
23 you know, educate all aspects of society to look  
24 for it? Thank you.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much,  
3 Doctor.

4 DR. DYRSZKA: Thank you.

5 MR. SWEENEY: I'll now invite up Dr.  
6 Ronald Bishop, Chemistry and Biochemistry  
7 Department, SUNY College at Oneonta. Welcome.

8 DR. RONALD BISHOP: Do you mind if I get  
9 a drink first?

10 MR. SWEENTY: Sure.

11 DR. BISHOP: The Honorable Sweeney,  
12 Chairman Gottfried, Members of the State  
13 Assembly's Environment Conservation and Health  
14 Committees, and other concerned citizens of New  
15 York here. I'd like to thank you for inviting me  
16 to join you in exploring potential health issues  
17 related to shale gas as it is produced today.

18 My name is Ron Bishop, I live near  
19 Cooperstown, New York. I've been a scientist and  
20 a teacher of science for more than 30 years. I  
21 received a Bachelor's Degree in chemistry from  
22 Youngstown State University and a Ph.D. in  
23 biochemistry from the West Virginia University  
24 School of Medicine. I'm also a nationally

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 certified Chemical Hygiene Officer, a hazardous  
3 materials specialist, if you will.

4 I did cancer research and bio-safety  
5 research full time for 17 years before  
6 transitioning into full time teaching 12 years  
7 ago. I currently teach in the Chemistry and  
8 Biochemistry Department at SUNY College at  
9 Oneonta. Now, in addition to my academic and  
10 professional live, I have a robust background in  
11 construction. For what it's worth I'm an  
12 industrial commercial electrician. And that and  
13 the fact that I lived for many years in the  
14 fossil-fuel extraction area I might have to  
15 explain how I came to study the natural gas  
16 industry that we are discussing here.

17 As I encountered the concerns of many  
18 people about this industry's safety, I looked for  
19 some meaningful risk assessment. There were a  
20 couple industry analyses of oil and gas  
21 operations done from the global perspective, and  
22 almost the only really salient quantitative - -  
23 that they offered us was that blowouts happen  
24 from .5 to 1-percent of all gas operations

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 worldwide. But they didn't really measure  
3 parameters about which all of my neighbors were  
4 asking.

5 An excellent risk assessment was done,  
6 actually close to here by Hazen and Sawyer for  
7 New York City and the Department of Environmental  
8 Conservation. But projecting the conclusions  
9 from that study statewide seemed to be an  
10 untenable stretch for me.

11 New York's 1994 regulatory program  
12 review by the Interstate Oil and Gas Commission  
13 was scathing, was not followed-up, and it left  
14 many questions unanswered, as well. And a recent  
15 Groundwater Protection Council study examined  
16 elements of state regulatory programs, but made  
17 no attempt to actually assess their  
18 effectiveness. And all of those studies, by the  
19 way, are cited in this larger document, which I'm  
20 sure you have by now, or you will by the end of  
21 the day.

22 So not finding what I was looking for, I  
23 bit the bullet and set about producing some risk  
24 assessment for the gas industry in New York.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 It's focused primarily on areas of my strengths,  
3 chemistry and biological aspects of risk and,  
4 therefore, it touches on health impacts.

5 And I want to touch on three points from  
6 that report during my written—you know, my verbal  
7 testimony. I'll be happy to answer questions on  
8 anything that you might have seen in my more  
9 comprehensive report. But these three points are  
10 levels of risk from various sources, potential  
11 contamination pathways, and chemicals are of  
12 special concern.

13 Now from where I sit, given the dates  
14 that there are to work with, quantitative risk  
15 assessment uses past performance to predict  
16 future impacts. That's a model typical of  
17 insurance industry, risk assessments and just  
18 about any risk assessments. So using data from  
19 states which systematically report incidents and  
20 sadly enough, New York is not one of those  
21 states, and also from the United States  
22 Environmental Protection Agency and industry  
23 sources, I found that about one out of about  
24 every 50 gas well projects results in local

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 groundwater contamination in the short term.

3 Put in a different way, that's about a  
4 two-percent, you know, groundwater contamination  
5 incident rate, nationwide.

6 Over the longer term, that is to say a  
7 century that pollution rate rises to one out of  
8 every six gas well projects. Now that particular  
9 16-percent, you know, rate of failure is actually  
10 estimated by the Environmental Protection Agency,  
11 and it's underpinned by research not brought  
12 forward before that I know of by Maurice DuSoul  
13 (phonetic) and his coworkers, you know, in  
14 Montreal. He's actually an industry analyst and  
15 published his research through the American  
16 Petroleum Institute. Showing that subjected to  
17 the high temperatures of these deep wells and  
18 the, of course, brines that are done there,  
19 concrete in response to these pressures of  
20 temperature and high salt content, shrinks and  
21 cracks over a period of time. And in Maurice  
22 DuSoul and his team's research they estimated  
23 over a time, a 50-year timeframe, that these  
24 cracks are inevitable, even in wells sealed with

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 concrete. It was estimated, again, by the EPA  
3 that one out of every six abandoned and orphaned  
4 oil and gas wells in the US known at that time  
5 were already leaking. Things to the surface. In  
6 another paper produced by Maurice DuSoul, he  
7 indicated that these wells, even after they've  
8 been played out and depleted of oil and gas will  
9 recharge, will re-pressurize because the same  
10 forces that permitted the migration of gas from  
11 lower shales and all gas oil, you know,  
12 originates in shales, that we know of, might, you  
13 know, break free, eventually, through their  
14 various processes, including microsizemic events,  
15 you know the slippage process that Maurice DuSoul  
16 mentions in his, you know, paper on the special  
17 geography that we have in the northeast. And so  
18 re-pressurizing of these wells long after they  
19 have been completely tapped of hydrocarbon  
20 resources is known to occur.

21 So that's part of the story when we're  
22 looking at the long-term impacts of this  
23 infrastructure left in the ground.

24 Now conventional wisdom would predict

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 that as the industry matures and improves, you  
3 know, their best practices and so forth, those  
4 rates of, you know, contamination of collateral  
5 damage should go down. But in Pennsylvania,  
6 which happens to be the state with the most  
7 comprehensive and recent data that prediction is  
8 not supported. In their incident rates, they're  
9 actually running ahead of the national average  
10 for the last three years running.

11 Air quality is known to be impacted by  
12 natural gas development, but it's incidence is  
13 not expressed quantitatively in any studies that I  
14 could find. Now the study that's been cited so  
15 often today done by our own DEC's, you know,  
16 office, to look at air impact assessments, was  
17 focused on the operations around a single well  
18 pad operating a single well. They did not  
19 include anything to do with, for example, a well  
20 pad operating multiple wells, did not take into  
21 account any of the other operations that include,  
22 for example transportation of the gas, which  
23 requires purification of the gas, dealing with  
24 the aerosolizing and the vaporizing of the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 condensates that are stripped away from the  
3 methane before it can be put into a high pressure  
4 gasoline. Or the effects of, you know,  
5 compressor stations on air quality. So although  
6 there wasn't a study that was done that was  
7 elegant in what it covered, there was so much not  
8 covered that would be done in an accumulative  
9 review that I find it not possible to actually  
10 quantitative their impacts except to say that  
11 they're not zero.

12 And, okay. Now the specific severity of  
13 these impacts, of course, would include any use  
14 of open pits and these engines and on the  
15 proximity, duration and intensity of people's  
16 exposure to those particular chemicals coming out  
17 of that process. Particularly, as I mentioned in  
18 my longer report, you know, the exposure to  
19 ozone.

20 I should mention that it was, you know,  
21 Scot, you know, mentioned earlier testimony that  
22 the proposed regulations by the DEC are going to  
23 eliminate the use of pits. That's not  
24 technically correct. They'll eliminate the use

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 of pits on all small projects or single well pad  
3 projects, but multi-well projects, which are  
4 proposed in a four mile radius can make use of a  
5 centralized impoundment facility, not only for  
6 fresh water, but for flowback fluids. And so if  
7 you have a small project, you may not use a pit,  
8 you must use a closed system. But for a really  
9 enormous projects, you may, in fact, use a pit  
10 for flowback fluids in the proposed regulations,  
11 at least the last time I saw them. I'm hoping  
12 that that doesn't stay there, by the way.

13 So New York's regulatory system has so  
14 far failed to prevent or completely mitigate  
15 these impacts and some of what I'm about to talk  
16 about will illustrate that. And it also should  
17 not be expected to succeed without some  
18 substantial adjustments in resources and  
19 legislative support.

20 You all are probably already aware that  
21 within the division of mineral resources the  
22 Bureau of Oil and Gas regulation has a total of  
23 16 field agents statewide. And we already have  
24 approximately 13,300 active oil and gas wells for

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 them to monitor. An average of more than 800  
3 well projects for every inspector now. They're  
4 not, obviously, inspecting all of these each  
5 year.

6 The principle contamination pathways in  
7 New York are probably improperly abandoned oil  
8 and gas wells. In a 2008 annual report, the DEC  
9 estimated we have more than 57,000 of them. And  
10 in their 2009 annual report they brought up that  
11 more were discovered in 2009 than were plugged.  
12 These wells include a range of depths, specific  
13 pollutants that could be released to the surface  
14 of local groundwater and proximity to people's  
15 homes. And they are not limited to the intensive  
16 gas drilling activity that was—that we know was  
17 carried out in the western part of the Southern  
18 Tier. We actually know by trying to track down -  
19 - taxations from the 1940's fifties, and sixties  
20 that quite a few well projects, wildcat projects,  
21 were done even in the western counties. For  
22 example, my own county of Oneonta.  
23 Unfortunately, following them by - - taxes only  
24 gets us within a square mile of where the actual

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 well is. More than half of these 50,000 wells  
3 are in locations not known to anyone in the  
4 state. Risks from these pollution portholes far  
5 outweigh accidental spills and other chemical  
6 releases, significant as those may be, so after  
7 reviewing several reports of industry impaired  
8 waterways form the 1920s to the 2000's. I  
9 couldn't believe that so many impaired waterways,  
10 particularly in the western most counties could  
11 have no health impact, so I went on what I would  
12 call a fishing expedition and I went back to my  
13 research roots which were - - cancer research.  
14 So I investigated cancer rates for Chautauqua,  
15 Cattaraugus and Allegany Counties. And compared  
16 them with demographically similar counties  
17 specifically - - Otsego and Delaware Counties.  
18 And I poured through cancer mortality statistics  
19 available from the National Cancer Instituted  
20 covering a 50-year span. I didn't expect to find  
21 much, because if you're looking for a cancer  
22 cluster, you never look county-wide, you never  
23 look regional-wide, you're going to look say, for  
24 example, at a village that's next to a paper

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 mill, or a village that's next to a chemical  
3 processing plant. You wouldn't dream of finding  
4 significant statistical data popping out region-  
5 wide or county-wide. Well, to my surprise, women  
6 in New York Southwestern corner topped the charts  
7 nationally over, consistently over a 50-year  
8 period for deaths of cancer of breast, cervix,  
9 colon, endocrine glands, larynx, ovary, rectum,  
10 uterus, and vagina. Men in those three counties  
11 topped the national statistics, again,  
12 consistently over 50-years for deaths from cancer  
13 from bladder, prostate, rectum, stomach, and  
14 thyroid cancers. No such mortalities profiles  
15 were seen in the demographically paired counties  
16 to the east.

17 Now clearly, I need to throw in some  
18 sort of a recapitulation here. These data could  
19 never be used to argue that every cancer death  
20 over the national average and those intensively  
21 drilled counties was caused by gas and - -  
22 pollution. But neither can it be safely assumed  
23 that the oil and gas industries had nothing to do  
24 with that public health anomaly.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2           Therefore, widespread contamination of a  
3 wide swath of Upstate New York from oil and gas  
4 development is not a prediction, it is a present  
5 reality. We are not waiting for collateral  
6 damage to occur. It's already here. If we fail  
7 to address this issue before the gates are open  
8 to intensive new drilling, and hydraulic  
9 fracturing activity, we should anticipate health  
10 impacts on New York residents that are greater  
11 than those which are just now beginning to be  
12 documented. So I'm going to make an unusual  
13 request of you today and not ask for additional  
14 research. I would like to ask for something a  
15 little harder. We should clean up the mess we  
16 have now before making more.

17           Finally, I want to highlight a few  
18 chemicals used or produced by the natural gas  
19 industry, which I regard to be of greatest  
20 concern. And I'm not going to sing a blue's song  
21 about not knowing what the chemicals are. More  
22 than many of the other people in the room, I read  
23 patent literature very well. And fluently. And  
24 I know a few more of the undisclosed chemicals

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 than maybe, you know, the industry people would  
3 like me to know. I've actually published a  
4 little bit of that online and I can give you  
5 resources for that. Although, they're also sited  
6 in my risk assessment. But a few of these are of  
7 special concern. Because they happen to continue  
8 to be dangerous at vanishing small  
9 concentrations, they include the shale components  
10 barium, especially in its more soluble salt  
11 forms, lead, arsenic, chromium, and benzene. And  
12 you've heard about all of these already today. I  
13 won't elaborate, unless you ask me to. Radium,  
14 uranium, and radon may constitute radiation  
15 hazards, but they're occurrence in the shale is  
16 not uniform. And it's also not predictable.  
17 There are lots of cold spots in the Marcellus and  
18 Utica shales that do not harbor elevated levels  
19 of radioisotopes. There are also hot spots in  
20 the shales. It just turns out by some trick of  
21 history that Marcellus New York is one of the hot  
22 spots and people who live there with their  
23 basements in Marcellus shale have radon problems.  
24 And so monitoring at a minimum should be required

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 by the State. It may not need to be acted on in  
3 every case, because some shale samples, frankly,  
4 are cold and some of the cuttings will come up  
5 cold. And some will not.

6 Chemical additives used by the industry,  
7 which are of special concern include, - -  
8 glutaraldehyde, DBNPA, DBAN. The corrosion  
9 inhibitor propargyl alcohol, very widely used.  
10 The surfactant and foaming agent 20bytoxyethanol,  
11 and also heavy naphtha, which is fairly broadly  
12 used for as a lubricant, especially in the mid-  
13 part of the drilling of the well. And this last  
14 chemical, 4-nitroquinolin-1-oxide, or 4N2O is  
15 neither naturally occurring, nor an additive  
16 chemical. It appears to arise from an  
17 interaction of additives with naturally occurring  
18 substances. It's of special concern because it  
19 actually is one of the most potent cancer causing  
20 chemicals known to science. It's used by  
21 research scientists to induce tumors in animals  
22 because it never fails. In humans, it's  
23 especially prevalent for inducing cancers of the  
24 mouth, but it's able to actually induce cancers

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 in a wide variety of tissues. But at the really  
3 low concentrations it's also, you know, potential  
4 oral carcinogen. So these chemicals are, as I  
5 mentioned all of really special concern because  
6 they constitute human health hazards at really  
7 low concentrations. Some of which are at or  
8 below their chemical detection limits. So saying  
9 that you can't find it doesn't mean it's not  
10 there at a damaging concentration. I should  
11 mention in particular, since I haven't heard so  
12 far, although I trust Amy Freeth is coming behind  
13 me to bring up some of these things, a couple of  
14 these, for example, the 2-butoxyethanol and  
15 bromide are also endocrine disruptors for which  
16 there is no known threshold for beginning to  
17 induce human health effects.

18 I want to thank you very much for your  
19 time and attention. I'll be happy to answer any  
20 questions that you have.

21 MR. SWEENTY: Yes. Thank you, Doctor,  
22 very much. Well, first of all, I'm curious, you  
23 gave us a list of chemicals that you considered  
24 to be of greatest concern and so I'm wondering

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 why those and how you developed that list.

3 DR. BISHOP: I have heard over and over  
4 from a wide variety of industry representatives  
5 some things that actually are almost true that  
6 the concentration of additives used in hydraulic  
7 fracturing fluid constituted very small  
8 proportion of that fluid. I'm aware from having  
9 looked into the specifics of certain well  
10 projects, which you can get by freedom of  
11 information law requests that they're reporting  
12 of typical levels of additives runs short of the  
13 actual level additive levels used in particular  
14 well projects and including in the Finger Lakes  
15 region of New York State. But even so, they  
16 constitute a very low concentration within these  
17 fluids. Unless, of course, you let the flowback  
18 fluid come into the pit. Because if you let the  
19 flowback come into a pit, the organics, except  
20 for the brominated ones which are heavier than  
21 water float to the surface and then, you know,  
22 it's the organics alone that make your top couple  
23 of milliliters of the surface of the pit, and  
24 then they're no longer dilute. They're really

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 concentrated. But partly to answer this question  
3 of well what constitutes a risk even when it's  
4 extremely diluted, I went looking for not only  
5 chemicals that have health impacts but have  
6 health impacts at parts per trillion for the low  
7 parts for billion kinds of concentrations. And  
8 that's where I put my focus here. Part of my  
9 thinking was that as a chemist I can easily  
10 handle two hundred chemical products approved for  
11 use in New York State. I have a pretty good  
12 working knowledge of 20,000 chemicals, but I'm a  
13 chemist. I put out this chemical and biological  
14 risk assessment report more or less for the  
15 general public, who I am very aware from having  
16 been a teacher of chemistry really aren't warm  
17 and fuzzy with a lot of chemicals all on one  
18 page. And partly to highly the point that  
19 extreme dilution whether it's by going through  
20 convoluted pathways or by being trickled into  
21 water treatment plants before being released into  
22 streams is really not a valid excuse for  
23 releasing this material. Extreme dilution does  
24 not remove the health risk with respect to this

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 handful of chemicals I have pinpointed. And  
3 that—so it's almost no matter what you do with  
4 that material, if you don't completely remove it  
5 from possible pathways of exposure to people, it  
6 will continue to be hazardous material. I should  
7 mention that, and then I'm sure you all already  
8 know, and it's part of the legislative support  
9 and I mentioned very briefly in my written  
10 testimony here, right now the law and the  
11 recommendations in New York State classify all  
12 flowback fluids as industrial waste, not  
13 hazardous waste. And they identify all drill  
14 cuttings as being of no concern. And those are  
15 typically encapsulated on the drill sites. They  
16 actually just wrap them up in plastic, you know,  
17 that the drill cuttings was lined with and bury  
18 them. The drill cuttings contain many of the  
19 same chemical additives that the hydraulic  
20 fracturing fluid contains. And more often than  
21 not in the drilling fluid, they are used in  
22 higher concentrations, because it's not millions  
23 of gallons, it's only a couple of thousand  
24 gallons of drilling mud. I think it's

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 inappropriate for our State to continue to  
3 classify drill cuttings and drilling muds of no  
4 concern and to continue to classify flowback and  
5 produced fluids from these wells as mere  
6 industrial waste rather than, you know, analyzing  
7 it to see whether there are components worthy of  
8 making it truly, you know, hazardous waste, which  
9 must be handled in that kind of way. I hope I  
10 answered your question.

11 MR. SWEENTY: Yes. And actually, I want  
12 to expand upon another point that you made in  
13 your testimony because we talked a great deal  
14 including here today about substances of concern  
15 that occur naturally in the shale underground and  
16 the substances that we pump down there, some of  
17 which we know about. But you mention a third  
18 area of concern, which doesn't get much  
19 discussion, which is what is the interaction  
20 between those two and what is the product  
21 interaction between those two, and you mention  
22 one in particular that is not an additive and not  
23 naturally occurring, but results when you put the  
24 two of those together, and which is, if I'm not

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 mistaken, both a mutigen and a carcinogen, which  
3 would, obviously make it a considerable concern  
4 when we're talking about impacts on human health.  
5 So with regard to the one that you specifically  
6 mention, which is 4-nitroquinoline-1-oxide is,  
7 that's something we would expect to see pretty  
8 much regardless of whatever additives or  
9 chemicals are used or is that a specific  
10 interaction and, secondly, how many more of these  
11 might there be that we know about, or perhaps,  
12 don't yet fully understand.

13 DR. BISHOP: My students love it when I  
14 do this, a two part question, but I'll take this  
15 one at a time. I'm working, by the way, on how  
16 4N10 was being formed underground in the  
17 laboratory, but I'm not ready to pop yet. But I  
18 have some ideas based in real organic chemistry  
19 that I can speak to. Quinoline is known to exist  
20 in the condensate part of the gases, you know,  
21 that are found deep underground. The gases  
22 extracted from the Marcellus and Utica shales,  
23 towards the eastern ends of the reservoir tend to  
24 be drier and the ones on the western end tend to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 be more oil like. But no oil reservoir is free  
3 of natural gas. And no natural gas reservoir is  
4 completely free of oil. So there are trace  
5 amounts of analyn, quinoline, and a benzene and  
6 things like that. With the natural gas, even the  
7 dry gas, you've heard about, that are more  
8 exploitable, you know, closer to our eastern part  
9 of the state. So quinoline is already there as a  
10 naturally occurring substance, not only in the  
11 shale but also in the oil that accompanies the  
12 gas within the shale. How does the nitro group  
13 and the oxygen get attached to that? Those are  
14 really where the real questions come from. There  
15 are a couple of routes, if I want to synthesize  
16 for nitroquinoline-1-oxide in the laboratory,  
17 I'll take some quinoline and I will first oxidize  
18 it. We have a lot of oxidizing agents that are  
19 used among the various things that go into the  
20 ground. These oxidizing agents can even include  
21 the metabolic products from the bio-sides used  
22 because when microbes, as well as - - metabolize  
23 DPNPA and DBAN among the things that we make are  
24 aldehydes and other highly oxidized, you know,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 kinds of substances. But if I'm going to oxidize  
3 quinoline in the laboratory, I don't just need an  
4 oxidizing or an oxidative situation, I also need  
5 some acid, which is routinely used to clean out  
6 the pores, you know, because after they do their  
7 perforations that they then do an acid wash to  
8 clean out the holes before they go and do  
9 hydraulic fracturing. And although the  
10 hydrochloric sulfuric acid are believed to be  
11 short-lived because they're often neutralized in  
12 a timeframe of minutes to hours, you know, by the  
13 - - site that's in the rock, they're not  
14 neutralized right away or they wouldn't work.  
15 And so the acid is there as one of the components  
16 that we need to get this organic, you know,  
17 chemical reaction to occur. Acid is also  
18 required for the nitration to occur. And, of  
19 course, nitrates are already preexisting in the  
20 rocks. And so the classical organic synthesis  
21 around to make that happen is one way that we  
22 could see it go. Another say that we could see  
23 it go underground is actually even older  
24 synthesis and it's called the combs synthesis and

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 it's even more attainable. Reacting anoline with  
3 one of these products of metabolism, you know,  
4 from our DBNPA and you'll have a one-step route,  
5 you know, by the combs synthesis, you know, to  
6 produce a chemical. So I'm working on trying to  
7 nail down what's really actually going  
8 underground with that one chemical. As far as I  
9 know, no other studies have ever been done to  
10 explore interaction of chemical additives with  
11 preexisting naturally occurring components of the  
12 shale rock or the sandstones or the other things  
13 along the way. But I found this to be part of a  
14 pattern as I've dug into the patents where the  
15 various products either been developed by other  
16 industries and then appropriately reiterated by  
17 the gas oil industry or where certain proprietary  
18 - - have been, you know, produced, specifically  
19 for the natural gas industry. Typically, these  
20 research studies are done, you know, by people, a  
21 little like I used to be, you know, post - - in a  
22 lab in - - Wales, or in, you know, Sidney,  
23 Australia. No health impacts are ever looked at.  
24 No interaction studies are ever done. In fact,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 what I've observed from the industry when I went  
3 looking for health impact studies and there are a  
4 couple of more, for example, by Dr. Wilma Subra  
5 (phonetic), who's done three health impacts, not  
6 perspective health impact studies, but after the  
7 fact impact studies, but those were actually a  
8 fairly small scale. Every impact study that has  
9 come forward has resulted in the authors of those  
10 studies being threatened by somebody over the  
11 phone or in the case of Wilma Subra someone  
12 actually shot at her in her office. It appears  
13 to me that industry finds plausible deniability,  
14 a little easier tract to take than funding  
15 studies that could show things they don't want to  
16 show. But that's just my personal opinion and I  
17 won't—it's not a scientific anything.

18 MR. SWEENTY: I have to ask you about  
19 the study that you did in the three counties  
20 comparing them to similar counties in the eastern  
21 southern tier with regard to cancer rates,  
22 because this is quite astounding to me. And  
23 although you are very careful to say that we  
24 can't come to the conclusion that they were

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 caused by, in this case, what would be vertical  
3 drilling, which occurs in those counties, you  
4 also point out that you can't say it wasn't  
5 either. And you do have a background in cancer  
6 research, so this is interesting. I'm wondering  
7 where you got the data from for this study and  
8 given the fact that you do have a background in  
9 cancer research and was carefully as you frame  
10 your conclusions, I'm wondering, is there  
11 anything else that you came across in the course  
12 of your study that would account for such an  
13 incredible disparity in cancer rates between the  
14 two sets of counties.

15 DR. BISHOP: Okay. Again, I'll hedge my  
16 bets by saying this work is preliminary and  
17 ongoing. I chose those three counties in the  
18 southwestern corner of the state to try to  
19 minimize confounding factors that would make  
20 anything harder, you know to evaluate. Probably  
21 more drilling, for example, happened in Erie  
22 County than happened in those eight--well, not  
23 more than in Chautauqua County but there's been a  
24 lot of drilling in Erie and Tennessee counties,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 but there's buffalo in Erie County, a major  
3 metropolitan center with lots of other industries  
4 doing on. Tennessee County has - - which is  
5 actually quite a hot bed of quite a bit of  
6 industrial activity and I wanted to try to simply  
7 the model as much as I could if I possibly could.  
8 By looking at some of the old reports on water  
9 quality, I also got a good sense of what were the  
10 concerns to environmental workers across the  
11 state in the 1920's, thirties, seventies, 1990's  
12 of industries already going. And so we had in  
13 those southwestern counties and in the counties  
14 where I lived, you know, coal gas production.  
15 Okay. So we were producing methane from coal,  
16 which has, as you know, a large number of  
17 problems with, you know, the heavy - - you know,  
18 just quite often left to bleed in the ground. We  
19 also had lost of wood alcohol production also  
20 responsible for all kinds of these things. Lots  
21 of tanneries in both of these areas of the State.  
22 Lots of dairy in both of these areas and state  
23 including the processing or not processing of -  
24 - dumping - - into the streams. And the same

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 problems with failing sewer treatment plants all  
3 across the state. And so as closely as I could,  
4 I tried to demographically match the counties  
5 that, you know, close to where I live with the  
6 counties in the southwestern corner to try to  
7 minimize the glaring difference in that, you  
8 know, those three counties of Cattaraugus,  
9 Chautauqua and Allegany have had intensive, you  
10 known, gas and oil drilling and we have not. I  
11 can't presume to say that I eliminated every  
12 confounding variable but as far as the population  
13 densities, and the prevailing industries,  
14 including, you know, wood and timber and leather  
15 and all of those, they were pretty well  
16 demographically pared. There are a couple of  
17 population centers in those three counties.  
18 There is, of course, Jamestown, but we also have,  
19 you know, Oneonta as under whelming as that may  
20 seem, we've got quite some industry going there.  
21 So I did the best I could with what I had in the  
22 short term. As for what I used for data, the  
23 National Cancer Institute maintains a database  
24 similar to mortality statistics. Basically

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 maintained by gender, by tumor type and they  
3 distinguished 55 different tumor types that  
4 they'll lump together individually. And also by  
5 period of time, so there was data from the 1959  
6 to the, you know, 1970-somehigh, you know, set of  
7 data and then the 1975 until the present time now  
8 set of data they obtained. And those data  
9 extended through 2002. I should also mention  
10 that if you're going to do a study looking at  
11 cancer mortality you can't do this in a real  
12 perspective way, because you often won't see  
13 cancers arise unless there's a - - event for 20  
14 to 40 years. So if you're going to embark on a  
15 study like that, you'd better have some children  
16 and grandchildren to carry it on. So this is the  
17 kind of thing that you can almost only do in a  
18 retrospective manner. So this is how I carried  
19 out the study. The number of individual data  
20 points at this point is rather small for a study  
21 of this type. It's only about 150,000. But I'm  
22 working on that because what I'd like to do is do  
23 some more exploring outside New York and look for  
24 other demographically similar regions both not

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 much involved with gas drilling and also involved  
3 with gas drilling and see if these conclusions  
4 hold up or if there's something really, really  
5 special about the southwestern corner of New York  
6 State. So I freely admit that much more needs to  
7 be done. I have to say, in regard to this I have  
8 also received a lot of meaningful support from  
9 county health officials all across the state.  
10 You've heard a lot of people talking today about  
11 real people and real incidents. I have got a lot  
12 more useful data on impacts to people's water as  
13 a result of natural gas drilling from county  
14 health officials than from the DEC across the  
15 board. And if—I spent much of the summer of  
16 2009, actually attempting to call public health  
17 officials of every county in New York where  
18 natural gas drilling and oil development had  
19 occurred. And I'll be happy to send you my  
20 reporter's notes from that if you'd like.

21 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much.

22 DR. BISHOP: Okay.

23 MS. SCHIMEL: I just—would you define  
24 what do you mean by pollution portholes, you

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 mentioned that--

3 DR. BISHOP: I wish I could take credit  
4 for that phrase. It's actually originated with  
5 Roberto Suro (phonetic) who first reported this  
6 EPA's, you know, report in his 1992 article in  
7 the New York Times.

8 MS. SCHIMEL: - - pollution?

9 MR. BISHOP: Well a pollution porthole  
10 means a pathway, basically a wide-open pathway.  
11 The greatest obstacle that we seem to face with  
12 these abandoned and orphaned wells is that the  
13 resumption is that the vast majority of them were  
14 never plugged. Now I mentioned a historical  
15 breakdown in my larger report but to capsulated  
16 it, it's been illegal to develop an oil or gas,  
17 you know, well and then abandon it without  
18 plugging it since 1879 in this State. But there  
19 wasn't anybody in this State whose task was  
20 actually monitoring and enforcing that. They  
21 made an amendment to the law in 1880's that  
22 offered half the fines that they might collect  
23 from this kind of activity to people who reported  
24 violations. But it wasn't until 1895 that we

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 actually had a meaningful state infrastructure or  
3 even collecting, you know, violation reports.  
4 And the forest and wildlife service which morphed  
5 into department of conservation, which then  
6 morphed into the DEC as we know it, has been, you  
7 know, incrementally improving its oversight of  
8 this industry all along and I have to say, you  
9 know, from what I know of the DEC and I know a  
10 lot. You know, I've been down here to their  
11 offices more than once and had some discussions  
12 with them. They're a lot way from the Department  
13 that we had just 20 years ago. I mean, 1993 we  
14 had only six field inspectors across the state  
15 and they carried out no impromptu inspections  
16 that year. We only have 16 now, but that's a lot  
17 better than what we used to have. So having said  
18 that, you know, we're looking at a lot of  
19 residual damage that nobody in particular was  
20 responsible for fixing. The problem is it's not  
21 getting fixed now. And so presuming that we can  
22 lean on the best regulations in the country, even  
23 if they were to emerge, to fix all of these  
24 problems, to me, isn't even funny. I just don't

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 believe that regulations can solve this problem.  
3 When I talk about pit problems in presentations,  
4 you know, that I make in various places, I show  
5 an example problem pit. It's a photograph taken  
6 in Preston, New York. Now it's the law in New  
7 York now that you've got to have 18-inches  
8 minimum of, you know, headspace on a pit and if  
9 your water level gets closer to the rim than  
10 that, you've got to pump it down. And yet, I  
11 have a perfectly nice picture that's obviously  
12 overflowed, the organics have floated to the top  
13 of the water there are—have this nice sheen going  
14 in the trenches that are beside the pit and it's  
15 just an object lesson that the presence of a  
16 regulation doesn't mean that the regulation is  
17 being followed. This, by the way, is not an  
18 incident in the DEC database, because, as I  
19 understand it, the local inspector wasn't able to  
20 respond to that citizen's complain for four days,  
21 by which time the pit was pumped down and  
22 capsulated and buried. So it's just one of those  
23 things. I don't believe the DEC can be blamed  
24 for lack of effort. Or lack of expertise. The

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 people I know working in the DEC are some of the  
3 most dedicated, most savvy and hardworking people  
4 I've ever met. I just don't think they're up to  
5 it. It's too much.

6 MR. GOTTFRIED: Were you here during the  
7 testimony of the two people from the Independent  
8 Oil and Gas Association?

9 DR. BISHOP: Yes. I was.

10 MR. GOTTFRIED: Their testimony seems to  
11 be quite different from yours in it's-

12 DR. BISHOP: I'm aware of that.

13 MR. GOTTFRIED: --conclusions. Could  
14 you comment or critique some of what they said or  
15 explain how you come to such different  
16 conclusions?

17 DR. BISHOP: Okay. IN interest of full  
18 disclosure, I note both Uni and Scott on a  
19 personal level, so Uni better than Scott, she's  
20 actually almost a neighbor of mine in Oneonta  
21 County. What Uni says about closing the loop for  
22 an exposure pathway is a valid point. We already  
23 have evidence that a lot of these exposure  
24 pathways have been closed. But we have before us

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 a bit of a technological problem in proving that  
3 to the satisfaction of the oil and gas industry.

4 MR. GOTTFRIED: Excuse me. When you say  
5 a pathway closed, you mean--

6 DR. BISHOP: We have people who--

7 MR. GOTTFRIED: --the path is complete?

8 DR. BISHOP: Yeah. We know that there  
9 are people who have health effects, barium  
10 toxicity has been shown in people next to oil and  
11 gas wells. And again, I come from a database  
12 perspective that's different than someone who  
13 depends on the DEC. I've talked to county health  
14 inspectors across the state. So I know of  
15 several incidents of not only methane, but also  
16 brine contamination of water wells next to oil  
17 and gas operations in Chautauqua County. Several  
18 in Cattaugua County, a couple in - - County, one  
19 in Tennessee County, I mean, it goes on and on.  
20 Because I'm working from a different data set of  
21 different set of conversations, so we know that  
22 those exposure pathways have been closed but  
23 here's a technological challenge for you. If you  
24 were going to look for a crack without making

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 more, how would you do that? If I defy you to  
3 show me the crack that you found in the ground,  
4 short of digging in the ground, how do I show you  
5 that? I find it a very technically challenging  
6 thing to do. And a wonderful talking point for  
7 just what level of scientific certainty is  
8 appropriate in this discussion. So that's one  
9 way that I resolved some of what we've been  
10 hearing. What you're hearing from industry  
11 spokespeople and what I've been learning from  
12 industry spokespeople and I try very hard to say  
13 abreast of this, is the best of the best. And  
14 what I have seen in practice and in the field is  
15 there are the best and there are also the rest.  
16 Who aren't the best, who aren't using the best  
17 practices? Who are letting the concrete cure for  
18 a total of eight hours before they go on with the  
19 next, you know, round of drilling. Who are  
20 cutting corners because, well, nobody is around?  
21 They are there. They just simply are. It's sad,  
22 but it's true. And to say that everyone is going  
23 to follow best practices is just not facing the  
24 reality that we've seen on the ground. I've been

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 on too many construction projects, obviously, not  
3 oil and gas. Most of my construction projects  
4 had to do with building, you know, simple things  
5 like schools and hospitals and assisted living  
6 centers and such. But if no one is watching  
7 someone is going to cut corners. It's just how-  
8 it's just kind of what I've seen. And some of  
9 the corners matter more than others. And so  
10 without an ability to really monitor, we're going  
11 to be hard pressed to maintain a high level of  
12 performance across the board. As one avenue  
13 there's—you asked about the industry self-  
14 policing, I've asked this question before. You  
15 may be aware that a New York energy company, US  
16 Energy Development Corporation, they're based in  
17 Getzville, New York, just north of Buffalo. In  
18 2010 they were hit with a cease and desist order  
19 in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania as a result  
20 of racking up more than 300 violations over the  
21 course of a year and a half. And DEP inspectors  
22 in Pennsylvania had worked tirelessly over that  
23 year and a half to try and guide them into  
24 compliance rather than hitting them with a bunch

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 of fines. And they finally gave up, because they  
3 found, not only your simple things like not  
4 adequately posting, you know, signs, but things  
5 like, you know, laying pipelines through wetlands  
6 without permits and other rather nefarious  
7 things. And they finally just shut them down.  
8 And in the consent order under which US Energy  
9 Development Corporation finally got moving at a  
10 reduced pace, under DEP supervision, DEP also  
11 acknowledged the filing of a neighbor's water  
12 well in northwestern Pennsylvania. At about the  
13 same time, US Energy Development Corporation was  
14 doing a ring of wells around the home of one  
15 David Eddy and his family, near Andover, New  
16 York, and this is in the town of Independence and  
17 Allegany County. And, again, I didn't learn  
18 about this from the DEC, I learned about it from  
19 talking with Tom Hull (phonetic), director of  
20 Environmental Heath there in Allegany County. As  
21 is typical, you know, for operators, they had  
22 predrilled a number of these vertical wells and  
23 they weren't into the shale, they were into the  
24 tight sands that are out that way. And then all

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 in one week they got a subcontractor to come in  
3 and do the hydraulic fracturing because some of  
4 these tight sands, you know, perform better when  
5 they're fractured and when they're not. And in  
6 the middle of frac week the Eddy family started  
7 having problems with their water well. But it  
8 wasn't a problem with methane gas, tests didn't  
9 show a problem with any chemical additives, or  
10 with brine. Oil had migrated into their drinking  
11 water aquifer and they found, you know, traces of  
12 flat out crude oil in their water well. As I  
13 mentioned, you know - - was the sanitary who  
14 first started doing water samples out there, Tom  
15 Hull from the county health department got  
16 involved and later Brian Jandrew (phonetic) from  
17 the Allegany Office of the DEC. The conclusion  
18 eventually was made that the Eddy's water well  
19 was contaminated by a band in the oil well that  
20 was, you know, previously unknown that was closer  
21 to his house than this ring of gas wells going on  
22 around it. No conclusion was made or surmised  
23 whether the pressures from the hydraulic  
24 fracturing or the concision from the sizemic

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 testing had any impact on the sudden malfunction  
3 of that abandoned oil well. No conclusions of  
4 that kind were put into print. But it was  
5 concluded that the problem with the Eddy's family  
6 water had nothing to do with natural gas drilling  
7 and that the case was closed. So it never went  
8 into the DEC's statistics or spill hotline. This  
9 is one of those troubling real world cases and,  
10 again, I'm not—I don't focus on anecdotes  
11 routinely but this is one of those things that  
12 just has be scratching my head a little bit. So  
13 soon after these two incidents, both with US  
14 Energy Develop Corporation had come to light, I  
15 contacted New York Independent Oil and Gas  
16 Association through Vicky Melody, their secretary  
17 and I asked is US Energy Development Corporation  
18 a company in good standing with New York Oneonta?  
19 And the answer that came back was, well, sure,  
20 they're a founding member. So there's really not  
21 at that level much policing within the trade  
22 association, if you will, that I can see. Now in  
23 their defense, US Energy Development Corporation,  
24 while maintaining any, you know, absolution from

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 any culpability for the incident, at, you know,  
3 the Eddy family's well, installed a Culligan  
4 water treatment system, including a carbon filter  
5 to remove the oil residues from their water well.  
6 And they also offered them a cash payment in  
7 return for a non-disclosure agreement. We  
8 wouldn't know much about this except that David  
9 accepted the water treatment plant, you know,  
10 facility, but refused the cash. But these non-  
11 disclosure agreements are rife across the state.  
12 When I was in communication with—oh, my golly, we  
13 just—you want your brain to work for you—the  
14 water quality specialist, Lindsay Brown, from  
15 Shumung (phonetic) County. I asked him if  
16 Shumung County had had any, you know, adverse  
17 experience, you know, with oil or gas development  
18 in Shumung County and he said, a very strange  
19 thing. He said, officially, no. And I said,  
20 hum. What does that mean, officially no? He  
21 said, my office had not received any  
22 communications of water well contamination as a  
23 result of any natural gas or oil development  
24 activity in the county. I said, so why did you

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 say officially no? He said, well, I'm not at  
3 liberty to discuss it. But I'm aware of three  
4 incidents in the county that might suggest  
5 otherwise. And that's all the information I can  
6 publicly share. Another head-scratcher for you.  
7 So it's my heartfelt belief that up until now the  
8 DEC as hard as they've tried to make up for lost  
9 time have not been able to make up for lost time.  
10 They are trying desperately not to spend taxpayer  
11 dollars on problems they didn't create like, you  
12 know, the abandoned well issue, but it's not  
13 getting fixed. As I mentioned in 2009, more new  
14 abandoned wells were discovered that were  
15 plugged, and I can't imagine going forward safely  
16 while those obvious pathways still exist.

17 MR. GOTTFRIED: Thank you.

18 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you very much.

19 Appreciate it. Donald Siegel, Dr. Donald Siegel,  
20 Laura and Douglas Meridith Professor Department  
21 of Earth Sciences, Syracuse University.

22 DR. DONALD SIEGEL: Well thank you  
23 Chairman Sweeney and Members of the Committee for  
24 allowing me this opportunity to speak at the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 hearing. I've had the advantage of hearing the  
3 testimony of quite a few people before me. And  
4 I'd like to commend Dr. Bishop for that I thought  
5 was the most coherent piece of the day. And he's  
6 given me some things to think about. I might  
7 even take the opportunity to revise my testimony  
8 a little bit. Because that's the way science is.

9 A little bit about myself I'm not going  
10 to read my testimony. I'd like to take as many  
11 questions as possible and hope you'll ask me some  
12 of the same questions you've asked other people.  
13 Sort of seeing the questions, a pool here.

14 I've done research on and taught on  
15 water quality and water quantity for almost 30-  
16 for over 30 years at Syracuse University. Before  
17 that I was with the US Geological Survey, I was  
18 research hydrologist. I've worked in pretty much  
19 every area of water that you can think of and  
20 published on these ranging from how methane forms  
21 in the natural environment. I've published on  
22 the brines I found deep in New York rocks. I  
23 published a paper on the natural cements that are  
24 found in the Marcellus, which turn out to be

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 barium sulfate and all sorts of those kinds of  
3 metals that you already heard as being naturally  
4 in that formation. And I've served a National  
5 Research Council, which is the Army National  
6 Academy of Sciences on many committees.  
7 Including a recent one on the environmental  
8 effects of the produced water out of coal bed  
9 methane in the America West. So much of my  
10 understanding of this whole hydrofracking issue,  
11 at least the fundamentals of it came from my work  
12 with the National Academy panel. And so that's  
13 where I come from. And you can go and look at my  
14 CV on the web or the brief one that I provided  
15 you for this hearing. My main conclusions,  
16 really, which I'll simply reiterate and then we  
17 can talk about them, largely, I think still hold,  
18 although, I will take the opportunity to revise  
19 them a bit based on the very last presentation.  
20 I'd like to learn more about what Dr. Bishop has  
21 done in what seems to be a pretty thorough study.  
22 I fully recognize that in any industry there is  
23 human error. And it's absolute. Any industry  
24 there's human error. You can't get around it.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 There's no zero risk in anything.

3 I also understand that the past  
4 regulatory practice in Pennsylvania and other  
5 states around the country that I've looked at  
6 regarding coal bed methane and now shale bed  
7 methane hasn't been perfect either. And that  
8 indeed, in Pennsylvania there was a disposal,  
9 legal disposal and still is of flowback fluids  
10 that are very salty and have some radioactivity  
11 in them and, perhaps, other stuff as well. But  
12 whenever I look at a problem I always try to do  
13 some simple calculations to see what is  
14 scientifically plausible is really plausible.  
15 You know, I always teach my students the three  
16 rules of proof. You have what's possible, which  
17 is anything. I'm 63 and I could drop with a  
18 heart attack right here. I don't think I will.  
19 I don't think it's very plausible, in fact, I  
20 would say it's not probable because I'm in pretty  
21 good shape and I come from good genes. But it's  
22 possible. And I think the challenge at the  
23 legislature has and the DEC and the other  
24 regulatory bodies is to find some sort of a way

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 that we can deal with an industry in a prudent  
3 way that incorporates the plausible the most  
4 plausible, but not all the possible, because,  
5 I'll tell you right now, and I've been asked by  
6 citizens as an independent kind of thinker, can  
7 you tell me with 100-percent certainty Dimmick  
8 won't happen here and wherever, and I could say,  
9 no. Humans being humans, things happen. So were  
10 the industry to come to New York, yes, we will  
11 have accidents. The question is whether the  
12 accidents will create an systemic problem to our  
13 water quality and quantity issues in New York. A  
14 systemic problem, not the equivalent of an  
15 underground storage tank that's leaking or a  
16 state—a salt depot that isn't fully sealed so you  
17 have salt contamination or in the case of the  
18 Midwest, pesticide and nutrient contamination  
19 that is followed much of Iowa and so forth. We  
20 don't want a systemic problem. But we have to  
21 recognize that there will be human error if we  
22 allow an industry to come in. Much like any  
23 other industry. That's part and parcel of the  
24 devil's bargain if you want to call it that. If

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 you want the industry, there will be some  
3 mistakes, there will be some harm.

4 Now the question, a couple of questions  
5 I could dismiss quickly. The whole issue of  
6 these fractures, the possibility of fractures  
7 that upon hydrofracking could open up and allow  
8 gas and fluids go and migrate up thousands of  
9 thousands of feet upwards to the land surface,  
10 that is a no go. I'm sorry. Physics says it  
11 can't happen. Terry Yengelder (phonetic) at  
12 PennState is giving talks about the Hazen report  
13 of New York City in which when I first looked at  
14 the figure it violated the principles of physics,  
15 regardless of what people think it is, that's not  
16 going to happen. If it's going to be a problem  
17 with the drilling process itself, it's with the  
18 cement. And that's probably what happened at  
19 Dimmick and what probably happened, whether that  
20 gas is deep Marcellus or it's shallower  
21 thermogenic gas, the point is something in the  
22 drilling operation caused it to go up the outside  
23 of that pipe through the cement and do the  
24 contamination. That's the best knowledge I have

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 on it. And it was a terrible situation in  
3 Dimmick. And there's no question about it. All  
4 right. But that's the avenue by which methane is  
5 going to get out. It's going to get out through  
6 failed cement and I'll be addressing that in a  
7 little bit, and then up into the shallow aquifer,  
8 thousands and thousands feet above where the  
9 Marcellus is. So the question is an engineering  
10 issue here of their try to control that pathway  
11 in which the methane can move through there. But  
12 that's an engineering issue and I'll give you  
13 some ideas of what the State might do to try to  
14 help that out.

15 The energies of doing the hydrofracturing  
16 itself, the creation of not shattered rock but  
17 rather fractures that are literally as narrow as  
18 this piece of paper. The energies to create one  
19 of those fractures, we know by micro sized - - is  
20 equivalent to literally a popgun or a BB-gun. I  
21 know that sounds incredulous, but when Mark  
22 Zoback (phonetic) told me of that out of  
23 Stanford, I actually did the calculations and he  
24 was right. We've complete hydrofrack job, we've

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 seen the data from the industry. There's no  
3 reason to suspect they've fudged it. Some of the  
4 high end fractures may be of 22 rifle, but the  
5 vast majority are what we call rector scales of  
6 negative three, negative four, negative five, I  
7 don't have the math in my head, but, you know,  
8 it's millions of times less energy than any  
9 earthquake we'd ever feel. And that's the  
10 physics of it. You can't propagate a fracture or  
11 open up and existing fracture using those tiny  
12 energies. Now, of course, if you took all the  
13 energies of all the fracs in a mile long well, a  
14 horizontal well, and put them in all one place,  
15 it would be what you see in shale shock a bunker  
16 busting bomb, but that's not the way it is. It's  
17 as if I took a BB-gun and shot 1,000 times at  
18 that wall, I challenge you to tell me that I'm  
19 going to break through the wall. If I make  
20 little fractures, so that's simply not going to  
21 happen, folks.

22 So the issue is really the flowback  
23 water. Okay. Now what I did in my testimony  
24 that I don't know if I'm allowed to change it, I

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 like doing little calculations so I said, okay.  
3 Let's assume an absurd situation. Let's assume  
4 that we have a tanker truck of pure hydrofrac  
5 fluid and we spill it out onto all the gauge  
6 streams of each gauge stream that the Delaware  
7 and Susquehanna River, the ones that are gauged  
8 by the USGS and back in last October I thought of  
9 the idea and it was low flow time so I got the  
10 USGS median data, average data for what low flow  
11 is at that particular day and I did the simple  
12 mixing calculation, it's literally a seventh  
13 grade problem. To figure out what were the  
14 concentrations be. You have typical frac fluid  
15 got pulled off the DEP's website of Pennsylvania  
16 and took what I—the frac fluid compositions I  
17 could get from the web that they released, the  
18 DEP for the upper counties in Pennsylvania, which  
19 would be most like the ones here in New York.  
20 Taking frac fluids from southern Pennsylvania,  
21 western Pennsylvania, southeast Pennsylvania,  
22 that's a no go either, because the chemistries  
23 change as you go to the south. So if anything  
24 the chemistries in New York in terms of the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 brines in associate with Marcellus is probably  
3 even more dilute than you find just south in  
4 Bradford County and Susquehanna County. So I  
5 took an example. This is not, you know, it's a  
6 proof of concept calculation. And then I bled it  
7 out at ten gallons a minute over a course of 24/7  
8 continuously is such an equivalent to a full  
9 tanker truck everyday. Just imagine this kept on  
10 going and I did it for every stream. Not  
11 cumulative, but stream by stream to see what the  
12 chemistries would do. And what I found in the  
13 simple calculation is that the drinking water  
14 standards, the MCLs or EPAs and for the DEC would  
15 not be compromised at all except for the little  
16 tiniest streets, the creeks. Just the creeks,  
17 but any water supply that we might view as a  
18 potable water supply for a city or an urban area,  
19 even if you did that nonsensical scenario of  
20 allowing the drillers to come with a truck filled  
21 with pure hydrofrack flowback fluid and just dump  
22 it into the streams, a tanker truck a day, which  
23 I would view as absurd, even with that, with the  
24 exception of barium, it didn't exceed drinking

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 water standards at low flow, at low flow. During  
3 normal times, nothing would have been exceeded.  
4 So the question I keep bringing up is MCLs. What  
5 are we as a state and you as a legislature going  
6 to use as benchmarks to allow something? Now  
7 we've heard a lot about things that concern you a  
8 lot because I'm involved. I'm the chair of the  
9 national research counsel's committee that's  
10 evaluating the national—it's called NWQA, the  
11 National Water Quality Assessment of the USGS.  
12 We're guiding the USGS in what they're going to  
13 do next. And one of the things USGS discovered  
14 were - - inhibitors in many of the drinking water  
15 supplies. Particularly the surface water  
16 supplies across the country. These are things  
17 like antibiotics, pesticides, hydrocarbons and so  
18 on, at very, very low concentrations. Some of  
19 which, may, in fact, be very harmful if ingested  
20 over some period of time. The problem I see  
21 that you have to access, whether you're going to  
22 allow this industry or not, is what benchmark are  
23 you going to set before you make such an  
24 allowance?

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 For decades, we've allowed-we've used  
3 the MCLs as our drinking water standards.  
4 Whether you agree they're too stringent or you  
5 agree they're not stringent enough, the MCLs are  
6 the lynchpin behind we make regulatory decisions.  
7 Every underground storage tank I could consult  
8 on. You know, we always look, you know, does  
9 benzene exceed 5PPBs. It's it more than 5PPBs,  
10 we have to do something. If it's less than 5PPBs  
11 maybe we don't. We'll let it naturally clean  
12 itself up. So how do we deal with these rare  
13 compounds at extremely low concentrations that we  
14 don't know very much about, and how do we set  
15 some sort of bar that this industry or any  
16 industry in the further that might want to come  
17 that does something different. How do they know  
18 where to go? Do we simply say, let's just dump a  
19 lot of research money and just do research  
20 forever and ever, what's the goal? And sometimes  
21 we might not be able to answer that because we  
22 don't even know what the goal is but the point is  
23 we have to make a decision. And I think the  
24 decision needs to be made on something that's

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 prudent, that's some sort of middle ground.

3 And what I've heard today with one  
4 exception in the talks I heard, the two end  
5 members an environmental end what I view is  
6 almost extremism and then on the industry end,  
7 you know, it's not me. So it's a real challenge  
8 for this body and the State to make the proper  
9 decision.

10 What's the benchmark? I think MCLs are  
11 a good benchmark. I have no problem with  
12 instituting new MCLs for compounds that are new  
13 and unique to the hydrofracking process or the  
14 flowback coming out. But if we are going to  
15 allow fluids to be discharged to our waters, we  
16 have to come up with some guideline and I don't  
17 think it's prudent for the state to simply say,  
18 we're not going to do anything until we know  
19 everything because we never will. We never will.

20 So what to do? I'm going to give some  
21 suggestions. And then open it up for questions.  
22 And do ask me about the Duke study. First of  
23 all, what has happened in the past in  
24 Pennsylvania does not mean that that's what's

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 going to happen in the future in New York. And  
3 surely what's happened in Vermillion, Wyoming, or  
4 in Utah or in Alaska, or in Colorado has  
5 absolutely no bearing on what the Marcellus is  
6 here. They're completely apples and oranges and  
7 I see this happening all the time. Different  
8 kinds of gas, different kind of geology,  
9 different kinds of processing, Vermillion is—I've  
10 been to Vermillion. I know Vermillion. I know a  
11 lot of these places through the NRC panel. And  
12 I've seen it. And you have the ozone problems  
13 there but it's a very different process there.  
14 Different kind of gas. It's not good. It's not  
15 going to happen here in New York. The first  
16 thing I think you need to do is think about what  
17 kinds of regulatory apparatus needs to be put in  
18 play. I would argue some prudent regulation. We  
19 should follow Pennsylvania's lead. You know, in  
20 Pennsylvania very soon there's no flowback  
21 problem, except what was grandfathered in like  
22 that recent report and I forgot the name of the  
23 town where they're discharging to the Monongahela  
24 or the Susquehanna. You just go on the DEP

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 website and you can see that for the major bas  
3 players, the flowback is all being reused either  
4 subsequent hydrofracking or in cement jobs.  
5 Where it's not, it's being shipped to Ohio and  
6 put down in deep injection wells and in some  
7 places it could be processed and the State will  
8 allow it to be discharged if it meets drinking  
9 water standards. You have to drop something  
10 that's 30, 40, 50, 60,000 parts per million to  
11 500 parts per million. That involves one heck of  
12 a lot of technology, whether it's reverse osmosis  
13 or evaporation. And my logical understanding is  
14 that very soon in Pennsylvania you're not going  
15 to have as many mom and pop operations out there.  
16 You know, working. It's going to be the big guys  
17 who can afford the process and have the chemistry  
18 to do the reuse. So the flowback problem issue  
19 is not going to be a problem in New York, if it's  
20 handled properly and the state should demand New  
21 York follow Pennsylvania's suit. If, in fact,  
22 the State wants to allow frac fluids or flowback  
23 to be discharged without that kind of treatment,  
24 then the State should also as part of the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 regulatory process get some hydrologist to figure  
3 out some measure of beyond—at some flow condition  
4 where you should not allow the stuff to be put in  
5 the water. Now I just used some average kind of  
6 quick concept calculation but perhaps you could  
7 use some drought indicator such as a seven-day-  
8 70-day, ten-year low flow and anything below that  
9 level you can't either take water out of a stream  
10 or put anything in it. I would hope the State  
11 wouldn't allow anything being, you know, put into  
12 the streams but if they decide they want to do  
13 that, then at least they ought to know at some  
14 point some threshold beyond which can't be done.

15 The fact is there's a lot of natural gas  
16 in rocks in New York. I get calls every year  
17 from people's whose water wells have methane in  
18 it. Every year I set water on fire in wetlands.  
19 It's really important to understand that if there  
20 is a groundwater contamination problem or a  
21 surface water problem that you lay the proper  
22 blame on where it's coming from. Salt, road  
23 salt. There's a front of road salt hitting our  
24 water supplies in the USGS has published a report

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 on it. I just published a report on it. We  
3 don't know where we are on this curve, but we  
4 could get nailed for road salt pretty quickly.  
5 So if someone's water well gets all this salinity  
6 and there's a well nearby, a gas well, is it from  
7 the well or is it maybe the front of road salt  
8 that's moving down. You can forensically  
9 distinguish it. If there's barium, if there's  
10 strausium. You can forensically distinguish it  
11 as an associate from natural gas and from other  
12 sources. And it's not rocket science. I do it  
13 all the time with my students. The methane  
14 itself you can characterize and you've already  
15 heard this using chemistry. Of whether it's deep  
16 Marcellus or if it's shallow, thermogenic, I  
17 mean, all the way down the stack of rocks you  
18 have thermogenic methane. And at that very top  
19 you've got what we call biogenic, associated with  
20 wetlands and lakes. So I think there should be  
21 something in the regulatory process that  
22 specifically fingerprints those particular  
23 compounds that unequivocally can be used to say  
24 that's flowback water versus another source. If

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 it's not doing that, all you're going to get is a  
3 lot of litigations and false positives. And I  
4 see this all the time.

5 Now, of course, all these things what  
6 I'm saying rely on future revisions of the GDIS  
7 and whatever else the regulatory process has here  
8 in the state and I'm not expert on law so I  
9 really don't know the full process. But I can't  
10 believe that New York State would be so derelict  
11 in its regulatory framework to come that they  
12 will allow the kinds of things that's happened in  
13 the past. As far as the things in the past from  
14 my perspective, although, I'm rethinking a bit  
15 based on, to be honest, you know, I want to see  
16 what Ron Bishop came up with in terms of the  
17 frequency of contamination and what were the  
18 causes. I mean, if there's one thing saying  
19 there was a cement problem in the well, that's  
20 one problem. Another problem could be a spill on  
21 the land surface that could contaminate shallow  
22 water. I mean, there's lots of different causes  
23 for groundwater contamination, also what were the  
24 concentrations and what was actually considered

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 groundwater contamination. I worked to Chhattagua  
3 County looking at their landfill and it was  
4 claimed at that time by the DEC that the landfill  
5 was contaminating the whole area with salt. Very  
6 unusual salt, calcium chloride, which is very  
7 expensive, and I don't know why people would put  
8 calcium chloride in a landfill. Well, it turns  
9 out it was disposal of brines as road salting  
10 agent for wintertime. Brine is produced by - -  
11 wells and used as a road deicer. And that was-  
12 that had contaminated a lot of shallow wells and  
13 had nothing to do with the landfill. So you can  
14 forensically figure it out.

15 So to end, I just want to say, again,  
16 the challenge you have is to find some kind of  
17 middle ground between two very extreme ends and  
18 isn't this what society is all about now. You  
19 know, adversarial politics at every level.  
20 Enviornment is not any exception. You know, you  
21 need to assess what plausible harm would be, not  
22 what possible harm is and then you're also going  
23 to have to make the tough decision of how much  
24 harm is acceptable. If the decision is no harm,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 all right. Then ban it. But you probably ought  
3 to ban a lot of other things too. You ought to  
4 ban agriculture, you ought to ban wineries. You  
5 ought to ban, you know, just go right down the  
6 line because there's harm in everything. But  
7 that's the challenge the legislature has. I  
8 think it can be done, I think we have a huge,  
9 wonder opportunity to revise our regs in a way to  
10 do it properly while allowing enough flexibility  
11 to actually get the drilling done and also have  
12 the appropriate regulatory apparatus which might  
13 include, by the way, taxing the production of gas  
14 like other states to fund the new people in the  
15 DEC to do the regulatory practice. The industry  
16 I am told is ready for that. But the state I'm  
17 told, hearsay, I'm not-has rejected that as  
18 possibility. I'm not sure why. But we have the  
19 opportunity to have it both ways. Will it  
20 satisfy everybody? No. It's not going to  
21 satisfy the-oh, yeah. Another thing. I just  
22 forgot. As far as the cement issue the State  
23 ought to go with the industry and talk with them  
24 and figure out, you know, what to do to make sure

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 the cement doesn't fail as frequently as  
3 apparently is has, which doesn't still seem very  
4 frequent, but you don't want a Dimmick, so, all  
5 right. Have them sit on the well for a day or  
6 two, let that cement set. Do the proper  
7 geophysics to see that the cement is everywhere  
8 before you do the fracking. It's not rocket  
9 science to come up with a way to engineer these  
10 things so that the failure rate is much less.

11 And then finally, the last thing, watch  
12 where your data sources come from. When people  
13 say that wells fail all over the place, see  
14 where—look at the original reference, not  
15 everything is the same. Okay. Wells, for  
16 example, that fail in the Gulf. There's a lot of  
17 cement failure in the Gulf of Mexico. These  
18 wells are on the bottom of the ocean in the  
19 oceanic environment. It's very different than in  
20 the land environment. So you have to—it's hard  
21 for lay people to distinguish it, but you have to  
22 find someone to help you parse out this given the  
23 adversarial nature. So that's all I have to  
24 say. I want to thank you very much for the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 opportunity to come here and speak and I'm happy  
3 to take any questions, you can ask me anything  
4 you want, but one caveat, I can't speak to air  
5 quality. I speak to the—I only give expertise on  
6 what I know and that's water. Now if you want my  
7 lay view on something I'll preface it by saying  
8 well, my lay view on this is this. But I'm not  
9 going to ever opine on something that I don't  
10 consider myself qualified based on my expertise  
11 and experience. So that's the only caveat. So,  
12 you know, water away.

13 MR. SWEENEY: Well, thank you. And what  
14 was the question you wanted to be asked?

15 DR. SIEGEL: The Duke study.

16 MR. SWEENEY: Well, go ahead.

17 DR. SIEGEL: The Duke study has gotten a  
18 lot of—I saw it before it was published. And I  
19 know the authors, I recommended one for tenure  
20 and promotion just this year. I know their work,  
21 they're capable scientist the Duke is a good  
22 group. But I looked at the paper and I was  
23 struck by the fact that a large under of wells  
24 that had high methane concentrations were

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 centered in the Dimmick area. So I called on of  
3 the authors and I said, number one, why didn't  
4 you publish the data set on the proceedings of  
5 the National Academy of Science's website. If  
6 you go and look at the PANS website what they  
7 urge scientists to do is publish all their data  
8 so other people can look at the data and use it.  
9 This is done by most made flag shift journals,  
10 you know, science, nature, et cetera. That  
11 wasn't on there. The other ancillary figures  
12 they prepare but the raw data wasn't there,  
13 including where the data came from what were the  
14 longitudes, what were the wells actually sampled.  
15 So I was talking with one of the authors and I  
16 asked him, well, how many of these wells are from  
17 Dimmick. The ones that are high methane  
18 concentration. He said, about half of them are  
19 from Dimmick. He said, but there were some in  
20 Bradford County there weren't from Dimmick, that  
21 had high methane. And so they weren't Dimmick.  
22 So I said, that's interesting, so I went to the  
23 DEP website and I saw in Bradford County there  
24 were a couple of wells that people already now

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 there's some cement issues. So in my view, until  
3 I see all the data and evaluate it, what they did  
4 was equivalent to seeing a burning building and  
5 the going, let's measure the smoke concentration  
6 in the air to see if the air is burning. It was  
7 not the kind of study that was designed or put it  
8 this way that design in my view was not of a kind  
9 to actually test the hypothesis if you drill  
10 wells you have higher methane concentrations  
11 close to them. Not if you selectively pick  
12 places where you already know there's a problem.  
13 Now I can't say for sure that that's the case in  
14 all their—in the entire report. But I have to  
15 tell you, I was surprised that it got out given  
16 that the metadata wasn't published with it,  
17 number one, and number two, it looked so apparent  
18 that it was skewed to find the methane they're  
19 looking for. I don't know how they sample, how  
20 they got the wells, I don't know if they simply I  
21 mean, I don't know why they selected those wells.  
22 But the way to do a kind of study like that is  
23 very different. You go and you say, there's  
24 1,500 wells in Pennsylvania, however many there

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 are now, all right. And you randomize it, you  
3 statistically pick a certain number and then you  
4 go around those wells and you sample  
5 systematically away from those wells, farmers and  
6 so forth are there and then you see what's there.  
7 You don't specifically look for where you know  
8 there are problems. That to me is not good  
9 science. And I'm actually struck and surprised  
10 that that's what happened. Now they caveat it by  
11 saying this is just a preliminary truth of  
12 concept. It's not even a truth of concept. Not  
13 if they go to Dimmick and say, oh, see, the wells  
14 failed. We know they failed, for Christ sakes.  
15 Five of them failed there. Same contract. You  
16 know, so to me the data is interesting, no  
17 surprise of what they found, but I don't think it  
18 has the purchase that a lot of people claim it  
19 has simply because it's been published in the  
20 PANS. So that's my speal on that. And I say  
21 that will all respect to the two authors, but  
22 frankly, I don't know why they did that. I know  
23 them both.

24 MS. SCHIMEL: Just want to ask you.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Maybe I missed something in trying to string  
3 together the last three speakers culminating your  
4 discussion. In terms of when you abandon a well  
5 site is there a shelf life for that well site.  
6 Meaning, what I mean to say, is it inert,  
7 essentially once you have done your--is it inert?

8 DR. SIEGEL: Okay.

9 MS. SCHIMEL: Or do I have to worry  
10 about it again?

11 DR. SIEGEL: Right.

12 MS. SCHIMEL: Because you know what,  
13 because I'm hearing from others you have to  
14 monitor it--

15 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah. Yeah. Yeah. Yeah.

16 MS. SCHIMEL: --there could be, you  
17 know. I'd like to know when we're no longer, you  
18 know, pulling the gas ten years from now, I don't  
19 have to think about it because as a state person  
20 I have other things to worry about.

21 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

22 MS. SCHIMEL: Do I have to worry about  
23 that site ten years later?

24 DR. SIEGEL: It all depends. First of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 all, about abandoned wells. You know, I had a  
3 discuss debate and you probably have heard about  
4 me, right, you know, I mean I was on - - I was  
5 not paid. I did it as a citizen I had a debate  
6 with Tony Agraffia (phonetic) and he brought up  
7 this whole issue of the DEP is reported however  
8 many thousands 30,000 abandoned wells. He don't  
9 know where they are. And I was kind caught flat.  
10 I mean, I guess that's a big deal. If in fact we  
11 have that many scattered around the state, we  
12 really have to know where they are. So I called  
13 Don Drazen (phonetic) at the DEP-DEC, who is the  
14 guy who came up with that number. It turns out  
15 he's a long time-old-timer in the DEC and he's  
16 still there. He's some position in the oil and  
17 gas part and he's the guy who published that  
18 number and I said, Don, what is this about. He  
19 said, oh, yeah, yeah. These were mostly shallow  
20 wells and almost all of them are over in the  
21 southwestern New York. Those counties that you  
22 hear Ron talk about. He says-I said, what about  
23 in the southern tier, you know, where the  
24 Marcellus is, he says, oh, Don, don't you know,

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 your own faculty member figured out where those  
3 are. And, yeah, when I first got to SU in the  
4 eighties, the Joe Robinson was our petroleum  
5 geologist and he had all these grad students out  
6 there scouring the files of all the oil and gas  
7 companies and they found all the deep wells  
8 effectively. There may be a couple out there  
9 that they didn't find. Effective they found the  
10 deep wells and know where they are in that area  
11 where the Marcellus clay is. And Don said, no,  
12 that's a red herring. He didn't say those words,  
13 but it sounded like he said, no, it's all, yeah.  
14 Those are shallow wells there, yeah, they cause  
15 problems, but don't worry much about it with the  
16 Marcellus. And they upgraded. They said,  
17 there's more we don't know where they are. There  
18 are, okay. There's more we don't know. But  
19 according to Don, I'm just repeating what he  
20 said, and he should know they're out and he  
21 published actually a report. He said I'll send  
22 you the reports showing all the abandoned wells  
23 are. So what happens when you abandon a well?  
24 First of all, in the—the plateau where all the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 drilling will be south of Binghamton and so  
3 forth, we're on a big plateau and it slopes down  
4 into Lake Ontario. The hydrology of the deep  
5 aquifers, if you want to call the brine filed  
6 rocks above them Marcellus on this plateau, the  
7 flow is downward of liquid fluids. So, in other  
8 words, if you had a well and the cement failed,  
9 an abandoned well, you wouldn't have fluids from  
10 below coming up, they can't. They're dense down  
11 there. They're not dense on top. It's like oil,  
12 that's a bad analogy, oil floating on water,  
13 okay. The oil can't go down the water. Okay.  
14 And the flow is downward. If you contaminate a  
15 shallow aquifer near Elmira and that hits the  
16 water table and if there's communication to the  
17 rocks below, that contamination will go  
18 vertically downward. I know that. I've worked  
19 on consulting projects there. And so the whole  
20 notion that you're getting fluids or liquids  
21 coming up even with an abandoned well, even if  
22 the abandoned well had its cement completely  
23 fail, the idea of that popping up is ridiculous  
24 from first hydraulic principles. What could come

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 up once a well is done, they close it, you know,  
3 they no longer—it's no longer economically  
4 viable, you could still get natural gas and if  
5 the well isn't sealed properly, if the cement  
6 isn't sealed the gas could come on the outside of  
7 the well, all right and then build up pressure  
8 under the cement that has been installed to  
9 isolate the upper aquifer. Now I just recently  
10 heard from Bill Compel, from the US Geological  
11 Survey that companies now are not only cementing  
12 the upper thousand feet or so of the vertical  
13 pipe, but he claims that they're cementing the  
14 entire stream of pipe even a mile out. Now I  
15 just repeated what Bill said. But he's pretty up  
16 there on the—you should have him come here to  
17 testify on what's going on in the Marcellus. So  
18 I think industry is trying their dandiest not to  
19 have problems. As far as old wells, okay, you  
20 might have methane bleed out, but it's not going  
21 to bleed out on any great pressure because, after  
22 all, it can only really come out where the  
23 fractures are. A lot of companies used to, as I  
24 understand it, you know, when it's no longer

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 commercially viable, they give—they hook up the  
3 gas well to whoever they leased the land from and  
4 they provide them with small amounts of methane  
5 sufficient for a home forever. And so that's  
6 what's done in the west all over the place for  
7 coal bed methane. And once a well's gone—so will  
8 they fail, the cement fail? If it does, you may  
9 have a little methane bleeding out, but that  
10 would be about it.

11 MS. SCHIMEL: Well, you know, again,  
12 just to reiterate, I hate to say it, why do I  
13 have to know where they are? In other words,  
14 you've abandoned the well, it's not an  
15 economically viable, the oil and gas company are  
16 long gone. Talking about way out.

17 DR. SIEGEL: You're talking about old  
18 wells or new wells?

19 MS. SCHIMEL: I'm talking, going  
20 forward. I'm going to now allow hypothetically,  
21 permit, you now can do hydraulic fracturing.

22 DR. SIEGEL: Um-hum.

23 MS. SCHIMEL: They pull what they need--

24 DR. SIEGEL: Yep.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MS. SCHIMEL: --it's now decommissioned,  
3 five years, ten years, why would I as a  
4 policymaker need to know where that well was ten  
5 years out. I'm ten years out, Michelle Schimel  
6 ten years from now hydraulic fracturing is--why  
7 would I have to know where that is? You just  
8 mentioned that if the cement fails, there are--

9 DR. SIEGEL: If the cement--

10 MS. SCHIMEL: --concerns.

11 DR. SIEGEL: If the cement fails--

12 MS. SCHIMEL: I'm going to assume--

13 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

14 MS. SCHIMEL: Forgive me.

15 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

16 MS. SCHIMEL: I'm going to assume that  
17 it's going to fail--

18 DR. SIEGEL: Okay.

19 MS. SCHIMEL: --at some point--

20 DR. SIEGEL: Sure.

21 MS. SCHIMEL: --or another because there  
22 are shifts, whatever I know, you know, I know  
23 things are--

24 DR. SIEGEL: Right.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 MS. SCHIMEL: --human things are meant  
3 to fail.

4 DR. SIEGEL: Right. So--

5 MS. SCHIMEL: --over the long time, you  
6 know, so I'm going to--so that being--if you take  
7 my hypotheses if it was done by a human--

8 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

9 MS. SCHIMEL: --even if it was done  
10 amazing, over a period of time there is  
11 deterioration, there is failure, and sometimes  
12 naturally there are shifts in the land, there's,  
13 you know, earth movement--

14 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

15 MS. SCHIMEL: --it's going to break.  
16 Why would I ten years out from this moment  
17 Michelle Schimel ten years from now be concerned  
18 about where the well is?

19 DR. SIEGEL: Well, it would be nice to  
20 know in case if there were suddenly methane  
21 getting very locally, very locally in that case,  
22 because the pressure build up and the amount of  
23 methane coming out will be, as my understanding,  
24 very minimal because, after all, it's coming from

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 the fracture shale absorbs from the shale and  
3 then there's no more methane or it just slowly  
4 bleeds out.

5 MS. SCHIMEL: Okay.

6 DR. SIEGEL: So if, if farmer Joe who  
7 maybe has—is right near the well and suddenly he  
8 starts getting methane in his water, it would be  
9 nice to know where there was a well on his  
10 property so then you could tie it together.

11 MS. SCHIMEL: And what happens once you  
12 tie it together, what is the process and--

13 DR. SIEGEL: Well, that I can't answer.  
14 I would hope that the legal framework would be  
15 such and certainly what I tell landowners if they  
16 want to lease, I say, get yourself one damn good  
17 lawyer, pardon the expression and you make sure  
18 they're contingencies in the lease to allow for  
19 such circumstances if methane should come into  
20 the well, there should be background information,  
21 first of all on the farm, I agree with what's  
22 been said, there should be full background of  
23 parameters that would fingerprint flowback water  
24 and the natural gas. All right. Now what a lot

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 of people don't realize, they focus on things  
3 that really aren't the best indicators. Do you  
4 want to know what the best indicator is? There  
5 are two parameters and I'm about to publish on it  
6 with one of my students. Chloride the major  
7 thing in there and bromide, which is associated  
8 with Chloride. Now people know about bromide,  
9 because it can cause trihalomethanes and so  
10 forth. But the chloride to bromide ratio, the  
11 proportions of the two dead ringer for flowback  
12 water. I mean, you could with that, it's  
13 flowback, it's salt, it's septic systems, it's  
14 road softeners. Boom. And if there's fluids,  
15 liquids coming in to play, the chloride doesn't  
16 react, it's got to be there. So if someone has a  
17 water well that suddenly you get all this barium  
18 in it, and strontium, and iron and manganese and  
19 there's a gas well nearby but there's no  
20 chloride, it can't be coming from that gas well.  
21 It's got to be coming from a nature variability  
22 if they have no water supply which, by the way it  
23 happens frequently. You get these in high  
24 concentrations during particularly summer months

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 when water levels are low. And I could tell you  
3 the chemistry if you want, private. So, but, no.  
4 I--there's got to be a legal framework and that's  
5 another big challenge. But I don't know if  
6 that's what you guys or DEC does, it's--

7 MS. SCHIMEL: Yeah.

8 DR. SIEGEL: --I don't know how that's  
9 going to make it.

10 MS. SCHIMEL: Well, I want to speak to  
11 that, because that's part of the reason I'm here  
12 now. One of the concerns that I have is, you  
13 know, the long-term effects, and I don't even  
14 want to get into the legal issue, but that's a  
15 big concern for me. In terms of are we creating  
16 and lack of a better term, you'll forgive me, the  
17 Brownfield's of tomorrow. In other words that is  
18 a very serious, you know, once it's abandoned  
19 it's used as economic development usefulness,  
20 what is the recourse years from now when I'm  
21 gone, I'm not going not be here and the people  
22 that had put this in play, how do we remedy, if  
23 need be, remediate the problems down the line.  
24 Because, like I was hoping, now you'll forgive

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 me. I was helping you because I was like, nope,  
3 you do a good job, it's inert. You will never  
4 have to deal with that because, you'll forgive me  
5 my impression when I spoke--when the people  
6 before--

7 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

8 MS. SCHIMEL: --Dr. Cline--

9 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

10 MS. SCHIMEL: --and I got the impression  
11 that it's essentially and--like I'm not a  
12 scientist. I am in a different sense.

13 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah.

14 MS. SCHIMEL: It's not inert. I get the  
15 impression that it is inert. That you don't have  
16 to worry anymore. It is there are no impacts  
17 once the well is abandoned and now if it's not  
18 inert then this is other things that we have to  
19 consider long term and I have to tell you, the  
20 way I work it's always the long term. It's never  
21 the here and now. It is ten years from now, 20  
22 years from now, 30 years from now. You know, do  
23 no harm, but boy, do no harm for the - -. And  
24 you've just given me pause that--

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. SIEGEL: Well, you know, you could  
3 say that for anything, right?

4 MS. SCHIMEL: Yeah. You can.

5 DR. SIEGEL: A road, a bridge.

6 MS. SCHIMEL: Some things are--

7 DR. SIEGEL: A gas station. Any company  
8 whatsoever that builds a thing in America. Home  
9 Depots, Wal-marts. I mean, I've been involved--

10 MS. SCHIMEL: Risk assessment. Getting  
11 back to your first comment.

12 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah. So, you know, it's  
13 inherent if we wish to live in a first world  
14 nation where we take the benefits of the  
15 technology, we have to also understand there's  
16 risks and there's detriments to technology. I  
17 don't care if it's oil or gas, plastics or  
18 agriculture. All right. So there is not zero  
19 risk. What I can say is from my experience  
20 working in both the coal bed methane and now the  
21 shale bed methane, if there is a well failure,  
22 the effects of it don't go very far from the  
23 well. Even Dimmick where multiple wells failed,  
24 it wasn't just one, my understanding, I don't

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 know all the details. Maybe I shouldn't say it,  
3 because there's litigation and I can't get a lot  
4 of the details. But my understanding is that  
5 there are multiple wells that failed at Dimmick,  
6 not just one and the people who were affected,  
7 their shallow water supplies were in a radius of  
8 about a mile around those wells. Now a mile may  
9 sound like a lot of area, but it really isn't,  
10 and what I'm seen elsewhere in Pennsylvania is  
11 when there's been a fugitive gas release, it's  
12 just right next to the well, and even the Duke  
13 paper shows that. You know, it's an exponential  
14 drop in the amount of methane at Dimmick the  
15 further away you do. So a couple thousand feet  
16 and there's vary little methane. So it's not  
17 like I've heard environmental groups tell me it's  
18 deep horizon all over again. No, it's not deep  
19 horizon all over again. Now I'm not making light  
20 of this at all. Obviously, if it's my well, I'm  
21 100-percent in problems. But you have to put  
22 things into context. That's another thing I  
23 always tell my students. If someone says  
24 something is bad, the first thing I say, compared

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 to what? What are you comparing the badness to?  
3 Of if someone is going to argue that endocrine  
4 problems with frac fluids are really bad and they  
5 may very well be. I'm soon going to be in touch  
6 with Ron about this. Are they as bad as the  
7 pharmaceuticals and the hormones that we're  
8 dumping in our waters everyday through our sewage  
9 treatment plants through human use? Estrogen,  
10 ammixocilin, I mean, is it that bad? Would it be  
11 that bad? Can you put some sort of a handle on  
12 it? Because not all bad is the same.

13 MS. SCHIMEL: Just in answer to that, is  
14 - - snapshot in time. If you know something, you  
15 must do something and in addition to that, at a  
16 time, you know, when they have these  
17 pharmaceuticals, if you will, the method was to  
18 flush or to - - .

19 DR. SIEGEL: Sure.

20 MS. SCHIMEL: Now we know otherwise. So  
21 that's, you know, that's when you - - snapshot -  
22 - does the remedy take care of that snapshot--

23 DR. SIEGEL: Absolutely.

24 MS. SCHIMEL: --know enough to remedy.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 So I don't know if I understand the  
3 pharmaceutical argument, you know, because,  
4 again, that was done at one time. Now we know  
5 better. Now we have to catch up - - so that's  
6 the - - but I will - - .

7 DR. SIEGEL: Yeah. Yeah. I accept  
8 that.

9 MS. SCHIMEL: Okay.

10 MR. GOTTFRIED: I have some questions  
11 about the geology that you started out with,  
12 because it doesn't seem right to me and, you  
13 know, I know next to nothing about geology, so  
14 fill me in. About how the water couldn't go up,  
15 it could only go down, after all gravity. It  
16 seems to me if the earth gets denser as you go  
17 down, right? I mean, topsoil is not as dense as  
18 the stuff of 3,000 feet down, why doesn't—why  
19 wouldn't it be that the downward pressure of the  
20 earth might induce the liquid that got squirted  
21 under there to go up rather than down if there's  
22 pressure on it? I mean, if you poke a hole in an  
23 underground pool of oil, you don't have to suck  
24 it out of the ground, it will come shooting up.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 Why if we're putting into one well an amount of  
3 water and chemicals equal to the daily drinking  
4 of the City of Ithaca as it was mentioned  
5 earlier, if there's a crack somewhere why  
6 wouldn't some of that water go up and why  
7 couldn't it through a series of cracks go just  
8 several thousand feet?

9 DR. SIEGEL: Okay. Let's see if I can  
10 express this without benefit of AV equipment.  
11 You know, I'm looking around here to see what I  
12 can do. Okay. The reason why, as you said, you  
13 punch a hole in an oil field or say an artesian  
14 aquifer, you know, and artesian aquifer you punch  
15 a hole through say a clay bed or a shale bed and  
16 the water will sometimes flow at the land  
17 surface. You don't have to pump it. I guess  
18 what I'm thinking the best way to describe it is  
19 a siphon. You hold a--take a tube, you fill it  
20 with water, it's filled with water here, and you  
21 open the bottom and the water's going to go down  
22 from high elevation, above sea level and flow out  
23 the bottom of the siphon. On the Appalachian  
24 plateau, you're at the top of the siphon. You're

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 at the top of the siphon and where it comes out,  
3 if there's open fractures, it isn't Lake Ontario.  
4 This is actually something that a student and I  
5 worked on, you know, again, earlier when I got  
6 here. We modeled this. And so the water that  
7 falls on these high areas in the Appalachian  
8 plateau percolates down and if there's hydraulic  
9 connection, if there's any hydraulic connection  
10 at all it will keep going down and then move  
11 horizontally and ultimately come out in Lake  
12 Ontario and in western New York there are  
13 actually some liniments where we can identify  
14 those point discharges of vary salty water coming  
15 into Lake Ontario. There's also one up on the  
16 closer to home that I saw. The Indians used salt  
17 spring there as their--here's another--it's well, I  
18 forget, we're not in Syracuse. But the salt  
19 issues in Syracuse, the natural salt deposits  
20 naturally flowed for the same reason. So you're  
21 at the top of the siphon, is probably the best  
22 way to describe it. So even if you inject water  
23 in the bottom, first of all, the other fella who  
24 provided testimony is absolutely right.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Capillary tension holds that excess fluid in  
3 there. The best analogy there is this, think  
4 about it, this is if you took this table and you  
5 had hairline fractures just in the middle of it,  
6 all right. And you poured water in those  
7 hairline fractures, and you tipped it upside  
8 down. Some water would drip out, but most of the  
9 water would stay in the hairline fracture because  
10 of capillary tension. Basically the sides of the  
11 fractures have a negative electrical charge and  
12 the water has a positive side and they stick  
13 together. Or put it this way, you puncture your  
14 finger and you put a capillary tube on it. The  
15 blood goes up. You take it off and that blood  
16 won't come of to the tube unless you blow it out.  
17 The same thing applies with this hydro fracking  
18 process. Absolutely. It's been shown at  
19 PennState in experiments. If you know how wide  
20 the fracture is, it will tell you how high up the  
21 water will water will actually move and I can-  
22 it's a very simple calculation. It's done all  
23 the time in hydrology. If you're in an open  
24 thing like sand and gravel or large cracks, it

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 hardly moves upward at all because of capillary  
3 action. But if it's paper thin, it could go up,  
4 well, I don't have it in front of me. My guess  
5 is it would go up 30 meters, 90 feet. That would  
6 be about it. It just can't go up any more. And  
7 certainly when the hydrofractive pressure is  
8 released, it all then indeed goes into the well  
9 and so it drains. The gas blows out 30-percent  
10 or so of the water, the frac fluid and brine.  
11 And then the remains just stays in there. And,  
12 in fact, it's very inefficient. The gas  
13 companies don't like to use water, now in Canada  
14 they're using liquid propane. I know it sounds  
15 scary, but liquid propane is a far better frac  
16 fluid. You get zero water out, and you get all  
17 the propane out along with the gas. You can  
18 separate natural gas, you can separate it out and  
19 reuse the propane. And without any of the  
20 additives at all to speak of. Now the problem  
21 is, well, I don't know—I understand they've only  
22 been doing this in Canada up to a few thousand  
23 feet and they haven't gone deep enough to see if  
24 they can—but I hope that somebody somewhere in

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Pennsylvania will try using propane as a frac  
3 fluid. That would solve the flowback problem  
4 immediately. You know, some people would argue,  
5 what if the propane trucks blow up and all that,  
6 but we've been using propane for decades and  
7 decades without too many disasters. So that's  
8 probably a pretty good approach. Now whether  
9 it's going to be used in New York, whether they  
10 can use it or not in the Marcellus, I don't know,  
11 in the Marcellus.

12 MR. GOTTFRIED: Well, I'm still not  
13 convinced, but my guess is that it would take a  
14 lot longer than we would have now to teach  
15 me geology. So I'll stop there.

16 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

17 DR. SIEGEL: Thank you, again, for  
18 allowing me to speak here.

19 MR. SWEENEY: Sure. Dr. Eric London,  
20 psychiatrist.

21 DR. SIEGEL: Is there any information  
22 like additional information just send me an email  
23 out.

24 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you, Doctor, provide

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 it. Thank you.

3 DR. ERIC LONDON: Thank you for the  
4 opportunity to testify on this important topic.  
5 I'm restricting my testimony to the potential  
6 health impacts of air pollution produced by  
7 unconventional gas extraction activities.  
8 Although issues concerning water contamination  
9 and other health issues are of great importance,  
10 I believe that air pollution is of particular  
11 significance and has received less attention  
12 publicly and in the press. I know that air  
13 pollution has been mentioned already quite a bit.  
14 What I so discuss though, is a little bit more on  
15 the medical side and I think I'm talking about  
16 little harder numbers that what we've actually  
17 heard.

18 With respect to my professional  
19 background, I'm a physician and the Director of  
20 the Autism Treatment Research Lab at the  
21 Institute for Basic Research in Developmental  
22 Disabilities in Staten Island. This is the  
23 research institute associated with OPWDD.  
24 However, I want to make it clear that I am not

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 testifying on behalf of that institution. This  
3 is my own testimony.

4 There has been extensive research done  
5 worldwide on the effects of various components of  
6 air pollution caused by the burning of fossil  
7 fuel and it appears that the life-cycle  
8 activities associated with unconventional shale  
9 gas extraction will significantly increase these  
10 same pollutants. These pollutants include ozone  
11 and the subjects that contribute to formations,  
12 specifically nitrogenous oxides and volatile  
13 organic compounds.

14 In addition, there is evidence of  
15 pollution including particulate matter,  
16 polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons, or PAH, the  
17 BTEX compounds, hydrogen sulfide and fugitive  
18 methane. Unfortunately, in the ten minutes which  
19 I prepared I can't go into everything so I'm  
20 going to restrict myself mostly to the ozone  
21 discussion.

22 Air pollution caused by the burning of  
23 fossil fuel resulting mostly for motor vehicles  
24 and coal burning power plants. And it is

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 currently causing a very large and I think  
3 ignored public health crisis. I think that's  
4 actually fair to day. And as Ron Bishop said, I  
5 think the problem is already here, whether we're  
6 recognizing it or not. To illustrate this, in  
7 July of 2010 the EPA proposed the Transport Rule  
8 requiring the controlling of emissions of sulfur  
9 dioxide and nitrogenous oxides across state lines  
10 in 31 eastern states. The EPA predicts that the  
11 implementation of this rule could avoid 14,000 to  
12 36,000 premature deaths per year. I'm no sure  
13 how anyone else hears this but to me this is an  
14 astounding number. We're up to 12 times the  
15 number of people who died in the 9/11 attack.  
16 Yet we seem to absorb this fairly easily. In  
17 addition to death, implementation of this rule is  
18 estimated to save 21,000 cases a year of acute  
19 bronchitis, 23,000 cases per year of non-fatal  
20 heart attacks, 26,000 hospital and emergency room  
21 visits, 1.9 million sick days when people miss  
22 work or school, and 240,000 cases of aggravated  
23 asthma. So these are all very large numbers and  
24 the EPA estimates the cost to the public in

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 implementing this rule at \$2.2-billion. Whereas  
3 the estimated benefits range between 120 and  
4 \$290-billion per year. So when calculating the  
5 alleged economic benefits of hydrofracking are we  
6 including the costs that will be shifted to the  
7 health sector and other indirect societal costs  
8 such as missed work and school?

9           These are all EPA numbers that I was  
10 quoting and the EPA utilized many studies to  
11 justify these numbers. And there's a lot of  
12 study in the literature. This is a well-studied  
13 topic. One study of three Latin American cities,  
14 the authors concluded that 156,000 premature  
15 deaths could be prevented over a 20-year period  
16 assuming only a ten-percent reduction in air  
17 pollution. And included in these deaths was  
18 3,700 infants deaths.

19           In a very large study published in 2009,  
20 in America in which almost a half million  
21 subjects were studied over 19 years following  
22 118,000-some odd people to their death, they  
23 found that there was as 2.9 increase in  
24 respiratory death based on only a ten part per

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 billion increase in ozone level. Studying two  
3 pollutants ozone and particular matter 2.5 there  
4 was a four-percent increase in death risk. And  
5 there was a threefold risk of dying of  
6 respiratory diseases in areas with the highest  
7 ozone compared to the areas with the lowest  
8 ozone.

9 I'd like to add, which I didn't put in  
10 this report that the EPA has been asking for  
11 reduction in the ozone levels down from 75-parts  
12 per billion to somewhere between 60 and 70 and  
13 thus far they have not been able to achieve that,  
14 although it seems clear that this would be very  
15 good for public health and these are standards  
16 that are used by the world health organization.

17 Although it is much easier to study the  
18 outcome of adults, which I have been alluding to,  
19 it is highly likely that relatively speaking  
20 there is more mortality and morbidity in the  
21 unborn. These pollutants are DNA adducts and  
22 therefore cause chromosome abnormalities and  
23 these chromosome abnormalities are consistent  
24 with the most recent genetic findings in Autism.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 Studies correlating air pollution with infant  
3 mortality existed since 1950s. However recent  
4 studies in Korea, the Czech Republic and Brazil  
5 have found remarkably consistent findings of  
6 increased infant mortality rates with air  
7 pollution with risk ratios between 1.66 up to  
8 1.95. So almost, you know, twice the risk of  
9 infant mortality.

10 A study in Mexico City found an increase  
11 in particular matter 2.5 of ten micrograms per  
12 cubic meter led to almost a seven-percent  
13 increase in infant death.

14 Aside from mortality, there is also the  
15 likelihood of an increased birth defects,  
16 developmental disabilities and the possibility of  
17 creating templates for disease in later life.  
18 Low birth weight in prematurely present a very  
19 large and an increasing problem and is associated  
20 with a host of problems including respiratory  
21 disease and developmental disorders such as  
22 cerebral palsy and autism.

23 Specific birth defects such as valve  
24 problems, blood vessel defects have also been

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 correlated with air pollutants. PAH and  
3 particulate matter have been correlated with  
4 immune abnormalities in the cord blood of the  
5 developing fetus.

6 There's a growing literature implicating  
7 aberrant immune functioning with brain  
8 development abnormalities, including autism.

9 One recent study found that living  
10 within 300 meters of a freeway during the third  
11 trimester of pregnancy yield twice the rate of  
12 autism compared to controls.

13 The BTEX compound, although, well known  
14 as carcinogens, we've heard something about that  
15 already, may also have a role in birth defects.  
16 Mothers in the areas of the highest benzene  
17 levels had babies with more than twice the rate  
18 of spina bifida, a disease characterized by  
19 aberrant neural tube closure. One of the leading  
20 hypotheses of autism involves brain development  
21 abnormalities around the time of neural tube  
22 closure. Also alluded to earlier were the  
23 elegant studies using nasal catheters to study  
24 the air pregnant women are breathing and found

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 that lower IQ scores in the children who were  
3 correlated with PAH levels.

4           These health risks are relevant if, as a  
5 result of the life cycle of extraction, transport  
6 and processing activities conducted within these  
7 gas shale plays, these pollutants are placed in  
8 the environment. And I want to emphasize that  
9 we're really talking about the life cycle of the  
10 gas including the piping, and including the  
11 compressor stations. This is not just a  
12 hydrofracking process that one little process  
13 that the gas industry likes to talk about.

14           There is now compelling evidence to  
15 believe that this is the case. Armendariz who is  
16 now a regional director of the EPA in 2009  
17 studied air pollution from fugitive gases in the  
18 Barnett Shale near the Dallas-Fort Worth area.  
19 And he concluded that these polluting gases come  
20 from the gas play more than matched all the motor  
21 vehicle pollution in the Dallas-Fort Worth  
22 metropolitan area.

23           Texas is not alone having evidence of  
24 unconventional gas drilling producing air

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 pollution. Rather, there is compelling evidence  
3 from several other western states in which the  
4 gas drilling has been expanding for many years.

5 In Wyoming there were 13 days between  
6 January and March of this year when ozone levels  
7 exceeded the eight hour health standard of 75  
8 parts per billion, including a level of 124 parts  
9 per billion on March 2<sup>nd</sup>.

10 In Utah's Uintah Basin there were 26  
11 days between January and March of 2011 in which  
12 the ground ozone level exceeded Federal health  
13 standards according to EPA monitors.

14 On February 16<sup>th</sup>, there was an eight hour  
15 average of 146 parts per billion, which is nearly  
16 twice the Federal standard and potentially  
17 dangerous even for health adults to breath. And  
18 there were anecdotal reports where doctors were  
19 saying people were just coming in, healthy people  
20 were coming in, joggers who's nose all of a  
21 sudden were bleeding and having respiratory  
22 problems. This puts the rural area of Utah in  
23 the same categories as the worst ozone locations  
24 in the country. These are higher levels than

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 they're getting in California, which is the worst  
3 in the country.

4 Similar ozone problems have been  
5 documented in Colorado and New Mexico. All of  
6 these areas with little other explanation for the  
7 high ozone levels other than the unconventional  
8 gas extraction activity. Keith Guille, spokesman  
9 for the Wyoming Department of Environmental  
10 Quality said, and I quote, we recognize that  
11 definitely the main contributor to the emissions  
12 that are out there is the gas and oil industry  
13 and we're trying to control those.

14 While New York State, more than any  
15 other state has wisely taken the time to ponder  
16 the issues around gas extraction, in terms of air  
17 pollution, it is likely we will not be able to  
18 absorb a huge source of pollution in addition to  
19 the amount already produced in our densely  
20 populated state.

21 As opposed to Wyoming, our vehicular  
22 traffic will continue to create ozone pollution.  
23 According to the American Lung Association, 17  
24 out of the 30 New York State Counties which were

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 monitored received an F or failing grade for  
3 ozone pollution, while another six received Ds.  
4 Air pollution caused by intense drilling  
5 activities in upstate rural areas, not only will  
6 adversely affect residents in those areas, but it  
7 will migrate for hundreds of miles and add to the  
8 pollution in the cities and suburban regions.

9 So this air pollution should not be  
10 thought of as much of what we have been talking  
11 about that just around the wells things will be  
12 bad, we're really talking about adding air  
13 pollution to the whole state.

14 Sadly, there has been huge neglect or  
15 perhaps even a shielding of the industry on the  
16 part of state officials to document these  
17 pollutions. Since 1993 in Texas, for example,  
18 employees of the Texas Commission on  
19 Environmental Quality have earned more than \$32-  
20 million lobbying for the industries that they  
21 once regulated. Four out of the five directors  
22 of that agency became lobbyists soon after  
23 leaving their post. Some thing is true in  
24 Pennsylvania.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 Even when the gases are smelled and the  
3 residents report medical problems, small towns  
4 and private citizens have had to pay for their  
5 own air testing after state agencies repeatedly  
6 reported no findings.

7 In conclusion, by way of an analogy, it  
8 would be inconceivable that arguments such as it  
9 is good for the economy, would allow state  
10 officials to ignore or be haphazard with  
11 potential and infectious diseases which would  
12 threaten the public health. I hope and trust in  
13 the equal measure of precaution will be taken in  
14 regulating and determining the wisdom of  
15 permitting unconventional gas drilling in New  
16 York. Thank you.

17 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you.

18 MR. GOTTFRIED: Just one—when you've  
19 used the term unconventional gas drilling, you  
20 mean vertical and horizontal hydrofracking? Or  
21 other things as well?

22 DR. LONDON: Well, to the best of my  
23 understanding, I'm a medical guy, I'm not a  
24 drilling guy, but to the best of my

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 understanding, the issue here really is intensity  
3 and volume. Some of these studies that I'm  
4 quoting, all the studies I'm quoting were done  
5 with horizontal, not vertical drilling. But I  
6 think the issue with gas is it's really drilling  
7 in general that causes it. Estimates are that up  
8 to seven or eight percent of all methane that's  
9 brought up from the ground will escape. And so,  
10 again, the escaping is not much at the drilling  
11 sites as it is during the piping and the  
12 compression stations. In Texas, the town of  
13 Dish, Texas, which is a lot of—had now received a  
14 lot of attention, that's by where all the pipes  
15 come together and there's a compression station  
16 and so the people are around the compressor  
17 station and smell the gas. The Texas agency  
18 repeatedly failed to find anything and that was  
19 the town I was referring to. Has to chip in with  
20 their meager budget and do their own testing.

21 MR. GOTTFRIED: Okay. Thank you.

22 MR. SWEENEY: Doctor, thank you very  
23 much. And Dr. Amy Freeth, endocrinologist.  
24 Welcome.

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 DR. AMY FREETH: Thank you Chairman  
3 Robert Sweeney, and Chairman Richard Gottfried,  
4 and Members of both Committees. I'm privileged  
5 to have the opportunity to speak to you today  
6 regarding the concern for health impacts of  
7 natural gas drilling and hydraulic fracturing.

8 My name is Dr. Amy Freeth and I'm board  
9 certified in Internal Medicine, Endocrinology,  
10 Diabetes, and Metabolism. I currently live and  
11 practice in Cooperstown, New York. And I am the  
12 medial director of the Comprehensive Diabetes  
13 Program and a clinical research scientist at  
14 Basset Healthcare. I'm here today representing  
15 myself as a physician, scientist, and citizen of  
16 New York State who has great concern regarding  
17 the current considerations being given to natural  
18 gas, industrialization and exploration within the  
19 deep shale of New York State.

20 The potential for widespread, long-  
21 stand, and cumulative health impacts for humans,  
22 animals, and environment are considerable and  
23 have not been fully evaluated to allow full  
24 mitigation of risks that will ensure the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 protection of public and environmental health.

3 The questions being asked today are  
4 challenging public health issues, especially in  
5 the light of rapid development of these  
6 industries, the lack of published peer-reviewed  
7 medical and scientific literature, the magnitude  
8 of the unanswered questions, and lack of staffing  
9 to assure proper regulation, and lack of local  
10 controls, no clearly identified outcome  
11 thresholds that would halt the drilling process.

12 Based on Health People 2010 it is  
13 accepted that our health is directly connected to  
14 the to the health of our environment that we live  
15 in. Our environment consists of outdoor and  
16 indoor quality air quality, water quality, toxics  
17 and wastes, health homes, and communities,  
18 infrastructure, and surveillance and global  
19 health. In the process of natural gas  
20 development in New York State, towns will become  
21 inundated with heavy industry. Landscapes will  
22 change, constructs of the community will change,  
23 and government and health infrastructures will be  
24 stressed posing a major threat to the short-term

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 and long-term sustainability of these towns.

3           Concerns regarding the impacts of the  
4 environmental health exists along the entire life  
5 cycle of the gas drilling and the gas processing.  
6 And it's not really a question of the health  
7 impacts of hydraulic fracturing whether it be  
8 conventional drilling or the hydraulic fracturing  
9 high volume fracturing that we're telling you  
10 about, it's really the life cycle of all of this  
11 industry coming into a small town and setting up  
12 in the backyards that wasn't there before.  
13 Despite the physical and environmental risks,  
14 there are also published health impact statements  
15 that show there are psychological and social  
16 impacts to communities where natural gas is  
17 taking place and should be included with equal  
18 concern in this assessment.

19           I would like to impress upon you the  
20 concept of the natural gas life cycle and  
21 inherent risks. I've included in here a  
22 statement and in a little time I chose not to  
23 read though it but you can read through it.  
24 This—the Colorado health impact statement that

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 this came from is a recently released paper that  
3 was done out in Garfield County, Colorado. It  
4 was done in a small, rural, retirement community  
5 where they were proposing to put 200 wells into  
6 this community and they did a very extensive and  
7 very thorough evaluation of the potential  
8 cumulative health risks. I'd be happy to provide  
9 the whole paper to you, but clearly in here  
10 they've outlined a comprehensive pathway along  
11 the entire life cycle. It's true that New York  
12 State is not Colorado and, in fact, I can add to  
13 this list, based on my own investigations.  
14 According to this same document, eight identified  
15 stressors, including air quality, water quality,  
16 soil quality, traffic noise, and accidents would  
17 have a negative impact on the community. Higher  
18 risk of pulmonary disease, cancer, and acute  
19 toxicity are apparent. Implementing and  
20 successes of the proposed mitigation for its  
21 procedures is determined whether the community  
22 would have wellness.

23 We've already talked about the extensive  
24 evaluation that's been done based on the material

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 safety data sheets by Dr. Theo Colburn. 47-  
3 percent of the chemicals identified at least in  
4 one state were known to be endocrine disruptors  
5 and 43-percent had other known health effects.

6 These chemicals can be either water or  
7 airborne. Based on known toxicology, these  
8 chemicals and profiles of health effects include  
9 all organ systems.

10 I would like to bring to the forefront  
11 of your attention the risks of endocrine  
12 disruptors on the individual and on our society  
13 as a whole. Endocrine disruptors are chemicals  
14 in our environment that interfere with our body's  
15 complex and carefully regulated hormonal  
16 messenger system. These chemicals bio-cumulate  
17 in our food chain. This means very low levels of  
18 a chemical in the air, water, or soil result in  
19 higher levels in plant life. Even higher levels  
20 in herbivores and even higher levels in  
21 carnivores. And individual will accumulate more  
22 chemicals throughout his or her lifetime. Fetal  
23 exposure to endocrine disruptors can lead to  
24 developmental toxicities both physical and

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 psychological. There is typically no known  
3 threshold of exposure for these chemicals, as  
4 they do not follow conventional toxicology,  
5 meaning very low levels of exposure can lead to  
6 irreversible and generational damage. Exposure  
7 to hormonally active chemicals may also result in  
8 a range of adverse health effects such as cancer  
9 and reproductive abnormalities.

10 A statement taken directly from the  
11 wingspread Consensus Statement on endocrine  
12 disruptors outlines the potential dramatic impact  
13 these chemicals can have on our health. And I  
14 quote, unless the environmental load of synthetic  
15 hormone disruptors is abated and controlled,  
16 large scale dysfunction of the population is  
17 possible. The scope and potential hazard to  
18 potential wildlife and humans are great because  
19 of the probability of repeated and/or constant  
20 exposure to numerous synthetic chemicals that are  
21 known to be endocrine disruptors.

22 Granted, these endocrine disruptors can  
23 come from multiple sources at the—the adage is  
24 that we probably should not be adding more of

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 these chemicals into our environment and the less  
3 chemicals we use the better. It's very difficult  
4 for me to sit here as a clinical endocrinologist  
5 and tell you how these endocrine disruptors have  
6 impacted our society to date. There are clearly  
7 reports of lower sperm counts, higher risks of  
8 miscarriage, higher risks of premature puberty  
9 especially in our young girls. Our obesity  
10 epidemic had been contemplated that that could be  
11 related to endocrine disruption. Our obesity and  
12 diabetes epidemic is certainly something on the  
13 forefront of our health infrastructure. New York  
14 State spend \$174-billion in 2009 on diabetes and  
15 90-percent of diabetes, the excess diabetes that  
16 we're seeing is related to obesity.

17           You've heard about the documented  
18 illnesses associated with the drilling in both  
19 people and animals. There's mounting health  
20 complaints. I do want to bring up that the  
21 livestock and wildlife are also being negatively  
22 impacted as direct reflection of our  
23 environmental health. Just as one case in May of  
24 2010, the Department of Agriculture quarantined

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 livestock related to pollution from natural gas  
3 drilling in Pennsylvania and there are plans to  
4 return those livestock to the food supply after  
5 an allotted timeframe. The lack of full  
6 disclosure by natural gas industry and the lack  
7 of knowledge that toxicology of the processes  
8 makes evaluating these cases from a medical  
9 perspective very difficult.

10 Further investigation is imperative,  
11 non-disclosure agreement should be outlawed.  
12 Full federal protection of our water, land, and  
13 air should be restored from its current  
14 exemptions.

15 Based on the overwhelming concern for  
16 human and ecological health it's clear that the  
17 gas development should not proceed until full  
18 accumulative review and mitigation procedures for  
19 the above concerns are established and  
20 operational. Regulatory agencies should focus on  
21 entire eco system as a whole and not regulation  
22 of specific contaminants. It is agreed upon that  
23 all aspects of life has risks. And how we deal  
24 with these risks depends on the knowledge we have

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 about them. The complexity of the current  
3 proposed heavy gas industrialization of New York  
4 State lands and the decisions that need to be  
5 made and will be faced by this committee deserve  
6 answers that are sufficiently comprehensive.

7 The statewide and local impacts combined  
8 with the high financial and environmental stakes  
9 require coherent, consistent, and transparent  
10 process to make these decisions with keeping in  
11 mind the best possible outcome for all is the  
12 priority.

13 Enforcing existing rules on ecological  
14 and health cumulative impact statements can  
15 address broader magnitude of public health and  
16 environmental questions to have to date have not  
17 been included in the regulatory documents.

18 With this information we can further  
19 develop policies and legal decision making  
20 structures designed to reduce cumulative impacts.  
21 It's our duty to protect the citizens of this  
22 state and we're making decisions now to decide  
23 now not only the immediate future of our  
24 communities but the future of our children and

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 generations to come. We really owe it to  
3 ourselves to know what we're getting ourselves  
4 into.

5 I was going to stop there, but I've been  
6 sitting here all day listening to testimony and  
7 my testimony continues to evolve and one of the  
8 questions that you proposed was what kind of  
9 research projects should be doing and I really  
10 started to think about it and as I'm not an  
11 epidemiologist, but as a clinical researcher I  
12 started to develop some real ethical concerns on  
13 how you would develop a research project to  
14 answer some of these questions and whether or not  
15 it would be ethically or morally okay to do these  
16 studies. We have very strict ethical standards  
17 for the treatment of human subjects and there are  
18 special considerations that are afforded to  
19 children and pregnant women and it would be  
20 really difficult to pass these studies through an  
21 institutional review board, which I've sat on  
22 before, and to give informed consent. I'm not  
23 sure if I would sign the informed consent of  
24 these studies, and so with the precautionary

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 principle in mind, I really do struggle with the  
3 concept of figuring out how we would answer some  
4 of these questions. I was reminded of the  
5 Tuskegee (phonetic) experiment which I'm not sure  
6 if you're familiar with, but was an experiment  
7 done long ago on African-American men who had  
8 known syphilis and they were doing an  
9 observational trial to assess the natural history  
10 of syphilis and along the time of that study  
11 along came penicillin. And these men were not  
12 given or informed that this treatment was  
13 available and they were allowed to progress along  
14 into later stages of syphilis, and this became—  
15 when this became available, when this information  
16 became available, these regulations of how we  
17 treat human subjects really came about and so I  
18 have to say if we're thinking about all of these  
19 potential health risks and we're starting to see  
20 it, how do we let it go on so that we can see  
21 what else happens. So ethically, I'm starting to  
22 really just consider how we would work on these  
23 studies. You asked what the legislators can do,  
24 one, is to provide a voice to local towns. I'm

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 from a small town and I know a lot of our local  
3 townships are struggling to be heard. You,  
4 obviously, have heard the concerns and share some  
5 of the concerns. Also in my written testimony,  
6 let's see if I can find the page, starting on  
7 page six, I provide you with some local-some  
8 recommendations that I've been making to local  
9 towns on how to prepare their infrastructure for  
10 natural gas drilling should it occur and before  
11 any state, county, town, land should be leased,  
12 all of these recommendations that should be  
13 evolved upon should really be in place before  
14 anything happens. A community advisory board is  
15 certainly something that should be instituted so  
16 that people know where to go. I think in  
17 medicine if we are developing a drug and doing a  
18 clinical trial, we have very clear outcomes that  
19 are unacceptable and once we reach those  
20 thresholds of too many heart attacks, too many  
21 kidney problems, the study is stopped. And in  
22 this situation there are really no mechanisms to  
23 stop our halt the drilling process if any of  
24 these outcomes reach those thresholds. The

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 thresholds have yet to be defined as well.

3 Clear communication, emergency  
4 preparedness with protocols, evaluation procedure  
5 should be clear and communicated, quarantine  
6 procedures for livestock, baseline assessments  
7 for air quality, baseline assessments for water  
8 quality, again, with plans for proper  
9 compensation and relocation for person whose  
10 property is destroyed. I also think we need,  
11 especially in our smaller towns support and  
12 advancement for public safety. A lot of these  
13 health impacts studies and show that there is  
14 risks for increased crime, increased substance  
15 abuse, even sexually transmitted diseases are  
16 mentioned. So support of our public safety that  
17 would include our hotlines for sexually  
18 transmitted diseases, rape crisis, and suicide  
19 hotlines, first responders, and public safety  
20 officials would need to be hired. We also need  
21 to educate our physicians. I think that the  
22 physicians here are not representative of all of  
23 the physicians and we really need to protect our  
24 first responders and the people who are on the

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011  
2 scene. Also, education of the county residents  
3 because there is a lot of misinformation out  
4 there. And I think that, you know, there are a  
5 lot of questions, especially with the endocrine  
6 disruptors is what we need to sit down and really  
7 think about how to mitigate those risks because  
8 we don't really know right now. So thank you for  
9 your time and I'd be happy to answer any  
10 questions.

11 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you and just for the  
12 record, I'm not sure that anyone is suggesting  
13 that we should experiment on people as part of  
14 any of these studies that are being discussed. I  
15 think it's the closest we would come to that is  
16 taking a look at the people who have medical  
17 conditions that they attribute to drilling and  
18 attempting to determine whether that, in fact, is  
19 the case or not. The other studies would be  
20 studies on air pollution created generally water  
21 pollution, et cetera, et cetera, so just to  
22 clarify.

23 DR. FREETH: I think my point—

24 MR. SWEENEY: No. I'm looking to

1 Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

2 replicate - - New York

3 DR. FREETH: No. I think my point was  
4 more that the clear thresholds that if these  
5 epidemiologic studies are showing problems then  
6 that needs to be communicated to health officials  
7 and the local people so that we can halt the  
8 process.

9 MR. SWEENEY: Thank you. All right.  
10 Thank you very much.

11 DR. FREETH: Thank you.

12 MR. SWEENEY: And that concludes our  
13 hearing. Thank you all very much.

14 (Music plays)

15 (The public hearing concluded at 4:06  
16 p.m.)

Environmental Conservation & Health, 5-26-2011

C E R T I F I C A T E

I, LisaAnn M. Fromert, do hereby certify that the foregoing typewritten transcription, consisting of pages number 1 to 324, inclusive, is a true record prepared by me and completed from materials provided to me.

A handwritten signature in blue ink that reads "Lisa Ann M. Fromert". The signature is written in a cursive style and is positioned above a horizontal line.

LisaAnn M. Fromert, Transcriptionist

June 7, 2011 Date